

EACH VOLUME SOLD SEPARATELY.

COLLECTION
OF
BRITISH AUTHORS
TAUCHNITZ EDITION.

VOL. 3618.

THE SEA LADY BY H. G. WELLS.

IN ONE VOLUME.

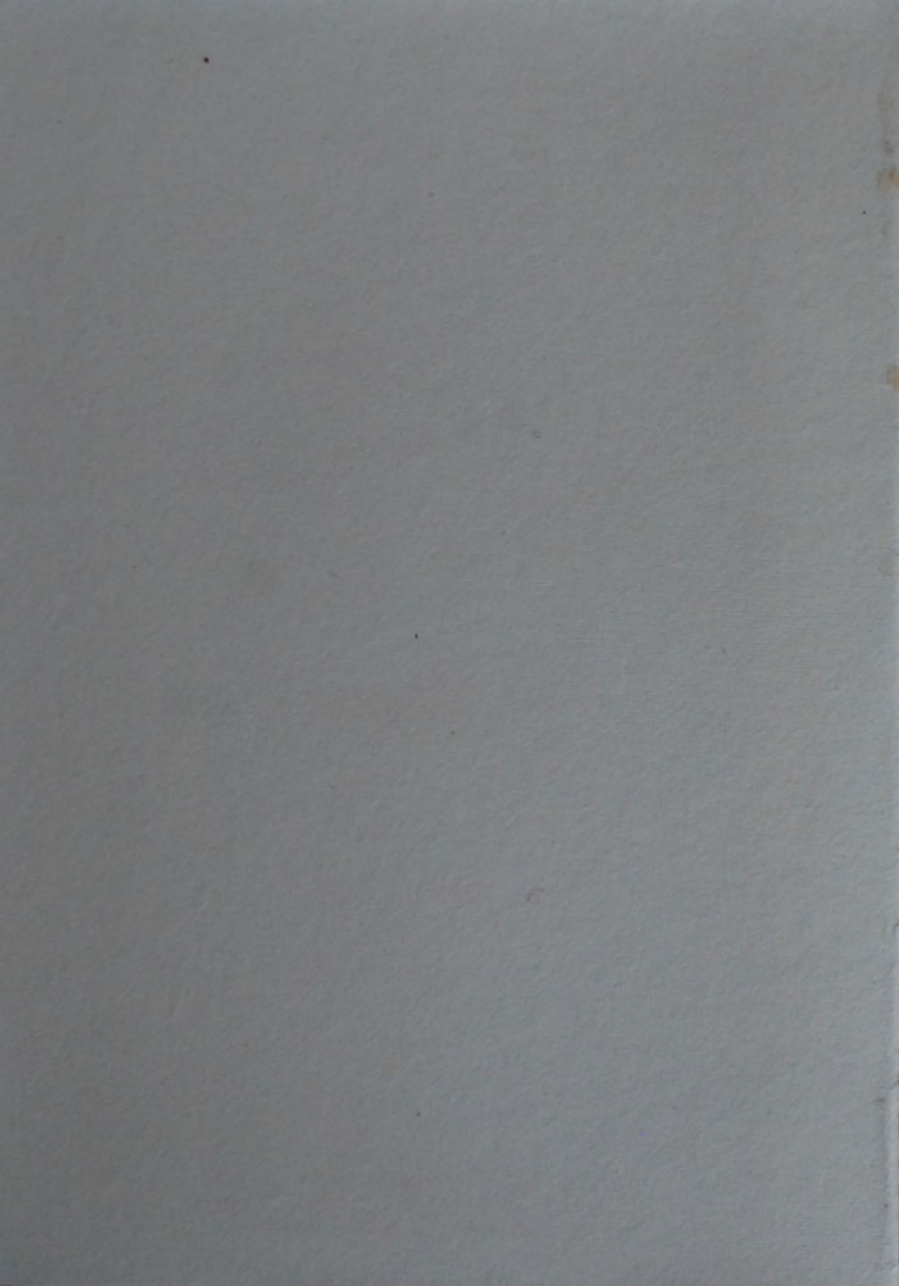
LEIPZIG: BERNHARD TAUCHNITZ.

PARIS: LIBRAIRIE CH. GAULON & FILS, 39, RUE MADAME.

PARIS: THE GALIGNANI LIBRARY, 224, RUE DE RIVOLI,
AND AT NICE, 8, AVENUE MASSÉNA.

*The Copyright of this Collection
is purchased for Continental Circulation only, and the volumes may
therefore not be introduced into Great Britain or her Colonies.*

(See also pp. 3-6 of Large Catalogue.)



COLLECTION
OF
BRITISH AUTHORS

TAUCHNITZ EDITION.

VOL. 3618.

THE SEA LADY. BY H. G. WELLS.

IN ONE VOLUME.

TAUCHNITZ EDITION.

By the same Author,

THE STOLEN BACILLUS, ETC.	1 vol.
THE WAR OF THE WORLDS	1 vol.
THE INVISIBLE MAN	1 vol.
THE TIME MACHINE, AND THE ISLAND OF DOCTOR MOREAU	1 vol.
WHEN THE SLEEPER WAKES	1 vol.
TALES OF SPACE AND TIME	1 vol.
THE PLATTNER STORY, AND OTHERS	1 vol.
LOVE AND MR. LEWISHAM	1 vol.
THE WHEELS OF CHANCE	1 vol.
ANTICIPATIONS	1 vol.
THE FIRST MEN IN THE MOON	1 vol.
MANKIND IN THE MAKING	2 vols.
TWELVE STORIES AND A DREAM	1 vol.

THE SEA LADY

A TISSUE OF MOONSHINE

BY

H. G. WELLS

AUTHOR OF "THE WAR OF THE WORLDS," "THE FIRST MEN
IN THE MOON," ETC. ETC.

COPYRIGHT EDITION

LEIPZIG

BERNHARD TAUCHNITZ

1902.

452

CONTENTS.

	Page
CHAPTER I. The Coming of the Sea Lady	7
— II. Some First Impressions	32
— III. The Episode of the Various Journalists	68
— IV. The Quality of Parker	85
— V. The Absence and Return of Mr. Harry Chatteris	96
— VI. Symptomatic	124
— VII. The Crisis	188
— VIII. Moonshine Triumphant	258

THE SEA LADY.

CHAPTER I.

THE COMING OF THE SEA LADY.

I.

SUCH previous landings of mermaids as have left a record, have all a flavour of doubt. Even the very circumstantial account of that Bruges sea lady, who was so clever at fancy-work, gives occasion to the sceptic. I must confess that I was absolutely incredulous of such things until a year ago. But now, face to face with indisputable facts in my own immediate neighbourhood, and with my own second cousin Melville (of Seaton Carew) as the chief witness to the story, I see these old legends in a very different light. Yet so many people con-

cerned themselves with the hushing-up of this affair, that, but for my sedulous inquiries, I am certain it would have become as doubtful as those older legends in a couple of score of years. Even now to many minds—

The difficulties in the way of the hushing-up process were no doubt exceptionally great in this case, and that they did contrive to do so much seems to show just how strong are the motives for secrecy in all such cases. There is certainly no remoteness nor obscurity about the scene of these events. They begin upon the beach just east of Sandgate Castle, towards Folkestone, and they ended on the beach near Folkestone pier, not two miles away. The business began in broad daylight on a bright blue day in August and in full sight of the windows of half a dozen houses. At first sight this alone is sufficient to make the popular want of information almost incredible. But of that you may think differently later.

Mrs. Randolph Bunting's two charming daughters were bathing at the time in company with their

guest, Miss Mabel Glendower. It is from the latter lady chiefly, and from Mrs. Bunting, that I have pieced together the precise circumstances of the Sea Lady's arrival. From Miss Glendower, the elder of two Glendower girls, for all that she is a principal in almost all that follows, I have obtained, and have sought to obtain, no information whatever. There is the question of the lady's feelings—and in this case I gather they are of a peculiarly complex sort. Quite naturally they would be. At anyrate, the natural ruthlessness of the literary mind has failed me. I have not ventured to approach them. . . .

The villa residences to the east of Sandgate Castle, you must understand, are particularly lucky in having gardens that run right down to the beach. There is no intervening esplanade or road or path such as cuts off ninety-nine out of the hundred of houses that face the sea. As you look down on them from the lift station at the western end of the Leas, you see them crowding the very margin. And as a great number of high groins

stand out from the shore along this piece of coast, the beach is practically cut off and made private except at very low water, when people can get round the ends of the groins. These houses are consequently highly desirable during the bathing season, and it is the custom of many of their occupiers to let them furnished during the summer to persons of fashion and affluence.

The Randolph Buntings were such persons— indisputably. It is true of course that they were not Aristocrats, or indeed what an unpaid Herald would freely call “gentle.” They had no right to any sort of arms. But then, as Mrs. Bunting would sometimes remark, they made no pretence of that sort; they were quite free (as everybody is indeed nowadays) from snobbery. They were simple homely Buntings—Randolph Buntings—“good people” as the saying is—of a widely diffused Hampshire stock addicted to brewing, and whether a suitably remunerated Herald could or could not have proved them “gentle” there can be no doubt Mrs. Bunting was quite justified in

taking in the *Gentlewoman* and that Mr. Bunting and Fred were sedulous gentlemen, and all their ways and thoughts delicate and nice. And they had staying with them the two Miss Glendowers, to whom Mrs. Bunting had been something of a mother, ever since Mrs. Glendower's death.

The two Miss Glendowers were half-sisters, and gentle beyond dispute, a county family race that had only for a generation stooped to trade, and risen at once, Antæus-like, refreshed and enriched. The elder, Adeline, was the rich one,—the heiress, with the commercial blood in her veins. She was really very rich, and she had dark hair and grey eyes and serious views; and when her father died, which he did a little before her stepmother, she had only the later portion of her later youth left to her. She was nearly seven-and-twenty. She had sacrificed her earlier youth to her father's infirmity of temper in a way that had always reminded her of the girlhood of Elizabeth Barrett Browning. But after his departure for a sphere where his temper has no doubt a wider scope—for what is this world

for if it is not for the Formation of Character?— she had come out strongly. It became evident she had always had a mind, and a very active and capable one, an accumulated fund of energy and much ambition. She had bloomed into a clear and critical socialism, she had blossomed at public meetings, and now she was engaged to that really very brilliant and promising but rather extravagant and romantic person, Harry Chatteris, the nephew of an earl and the hero of a scandal, and quite a possible Liberal candidate for the Hythe division of Kent. At least this last matter was under discussion and he was about, and Miss Glendower liked to feel she was supporting him by being about too, and that was chiefly why the Buntings had taken a house in Sandgate for the summer. Sometimes he would come and stay a night or so with them, sometimes he would be off upon affairs, for he was known to be a very versatile, brilliant, first-class political young man—and Hythe very lucky to have a bid for him, all things considered. And Fred Bunting was engaged to Miss Glen-

dower's less distinguished, much less wealthy, seventeen-year old and possibly altogether more ordinary half-sister, Mabel Glendower, who had discovered long since when they were at school together that it wasn't any good trying to be clever when Adeline was about.

The Buntings did not bathe "mixed," a thing indeed that was still only very doubtfully decent in 1898, but Mr. Randolph Bunting and his son Fred came down to the beach with them frankly instead of hiding away or going for a walk according to the older fashion. (This, notwithstanding that Miss Mabel Glendower, Fred's *fiancée*, was of the bathing party.) They formed a little procession under the evergreen oaks in the garden and down the ladder and so to the sea's margin.

Mrs. Bunting went first, looking as it were for Peeping Tom with her glasses, and Miss Glendower, who never bathed because it made her feel undignified, went with her—wearing one of those simple costly "art" morning costumes Socialists affect. Behind this protecting van came, one by

one, the three girls, in their beautiful Parisian bathing dresses and headdresses—though these were completely muffled up in huge hooded gowns of towelling—and wearing of course stockings and shoes—they bathed in stockings and shoes. Then came Mrs. Bunting's maid and the second housemaid and the maid the Glendower girls had brought, carrying towels, and then at a little interval the two men carrying ropes and things. (Mrs. Bunting always put a rope round each of her daughters before ever they put a foot in the water, and held it until they were safely out again. But Mabel Glendower would not have a rope.)

Where the garden ends and the beach begins Miss Glendower turned aside and sat down on the green iron seat under the evergreen oak, and having found her place in *Sir George Tressady*—a book of which she was naturally enough at that time inordinately fond—sat watching the others go on down the beach. There they were, a very bright and very pleasant group of prosperous animated

people upon the sunlit beach, and beyond them in streaks of green and purple, and altogether calm save for a dainty little pattern of wavelets, was that ancient mother of surprises, the Sea.

As soon as they reached the high-water mark where it is no longer indecent to be clad merely in a bathing dress, each of the young ladies handed her attendant her wrap, and after a little fun and laughter Mrs. Bunting looked carefully to see if there were any jelly-fish, and then they went in. And after a minute or so, it seems, Betty, the elder Miss Bunting, stopped splashing and looked, and then they all looked, and there, about thirty yards away was the Sea Lady's head as if she was swimming back to land.

Naturally they concluded that she must be a neighbour from one of the adjacent houses. They were a little surprised not to have noticed her going down into the water, but beyond that her apparition had no shadow of wonder for them. They made the furtive penetrating observations usual in such cases. They could see that she was

swimming very beautifully and that she had a beautiful face and very beautiful arms, but they could not see her wonderful golden hair because all that was hidden in a fashionable Phrygian bathing-cap, picked up—as she afterwards admitted to my second cousin—some nights before upon a Norman *plage*. Nor could they see her lovely shoulders because of the red costume she wore.

They were just on the point of feeling their inspection had reached the limit of really nice manners, and Mabel was pretending to go on splashing again and saying to Betty, “She’s wearing a red dress; I wish I could see—” when something very terrible happened.

The swimmer gave a queer sort of flop in the water, threw up her arms and—vanished!

It was the sort of thing that seems for an instant to freeze everybody, just one of those things that everyone has read of and imagined and very few people have seen.

For a space no one did anything. One, two,

three seconds passed, and then for an instant a bare arm flashed in the air and vanished again.

Mabel tells me she was quite paralysed with horror, she did nothing all the time, but the two Miss Buntings, recovering a little, screamed out, "Oh, she's drowning!" and hastened to get out of the sea at once, a proceeding accelerated by Mrs. Bunting, who with great presence of mind pulled at the ropes with all her weight, and turned about and continued to pull long after they were many yards from the water's edge, and indeed cowering in a heap at the foot of the sea wall. Miss Glendower became aware of a crisis and descended the steps, *Sir George Tressady* in one hand and the other shading her eyes, and she cried in a clear resolute voice, "She must be saved!" The maids of course were screaming—as became them—but the two men appear to have acted with the greatest presence of mind. "Fred, Nexdoors ledder!" said Mr. Randolph Bunting—for the next-door neighbour, instead of having convenient stone steps, had a high wall and a long wooden ladder, and it had often

been pointed out by Mr. Bunting if ever an accident should happen to anyone there was *that!* In a moment it seems they had both flung off jacket and vest, collar, tie and shoes, and were running the neighbour's ladder out into the water.

"Where did she go, Ded?" said Fred.

"Right out hea!" said Mr. Bunting, and to confirm his words there flashed again an arm and "something dark"—something which in the light of all that subsequently happened I am inclined to suppose was an unintentional exposure of the Lady's tail.

The two gentlemen are neither of them expert swimmers—indeed, so far as I can gather, Mr. Bunting in the excitement of the occasion forgot almost everything he had ever known of swimming—but they waded out valiantly one on each side of the ladder, thrust it out before them and committed themselves to the deep, in a manner casting no discredit upon our nation and race.

Yet on the whole I think it is a matter for

general congratulation that they were not engaged in the rescue of a genuinely drowning person. At the time of my enquiries whatever soreness of argument that may once have obtained between them had passed; and it is fairly clear, that while Fred Bunting was engaged in swimming hard against the long side of the ladder and so causing it to rotate slowly on its axis, Mr. Bunting had already swallowed a very considerable amount of sea-water and was kicking Fred in the chest with aimless vigour. This he did, as he explains, "to get my legs down, you know. Something about that ladder, you know, and they *would* go up!"

And then quite unexpectedly the Sea Lady had appeared beside them, and one lovely arm supported Mr. Bunting about the waist, and the other was over the ladder. She did not appear at all pale or frightened or out of breath, Fred told me when I cross-examined him, though at the time he was too violently excited to note a detail of that sort. Indeed she smiled and spoke in an easy pleasant voice.

"Cramp," she said, "I have cramp." Both the men are convinced of that.

Mr. Bunting was on the point of telling her to hold tight and she would be quite safe, when a little wave went almost entirely into his mouth and reduced him to wild splutterings.

"*We'll* get you in," said Fred, or something of that sort, and so they all hung, bobbing in the water to the tune of Mr. Bunting's trouble.

They seem to have rocked so for some time. Fred says the Sea Lady looked calm but a little puzzled, and that she seemed to measure the distance shoreward. "You *mean* to save me?" she asked him.

He was trying to think what could be done before his father drowned. "We're saving you now," he said.

"You'll take me ashore?"

As she seemed so cool he thought he would explain his plan of operations—"Trying to get—end of ladder—kick with my legs. Only a few yards out of our depth—if we could only—"

“Minute—get my breath—moufu’ sea-water,” said Mr. Bunting. *Splash!* wuff! . . .

And then it seemed to Fred that a miracle happened. There was a vast swirl of the water like the swirl about a screw propeller, and he gripped the Sea Lady and the ladder just in time as it seemed to him to prevent his being washed far out into the Channel. His father vanished from his sight with an expression of astonishment just forming on his face, and reappeared, so far as back and legs are concerned, beside him, holding on to the ladder with a sort of death-grip. And then behold! They had shifted a dozen yards inshore, and they were in less than five feet of water and Fred could feel the ground.

At its touch his amazement and dismay immediately gave way to the purest heroism. He thrust ladder and Sea Lady before him, abandoned the ladder and his now quite disordered parent, caught her tightly in his arms, and bore her up out of the water. The young ladies cried “Saved!”—the maids cried “Saved!”—distant voices echoed

"Saved, Hooray!"—everybody in fact cried "Saved!" except Mrs. Bunting, who was, she says, under the impression that Mr. Bunting was in a fit, and Mr. Bunting, who seems to have been under an impression that all those laws of nature by which, under Providence, we are permitted to float and swim, were in suspense, and that the best thing to do was to kick very hard and fast until he died. But in a dozen seconds or so his head was up again and his feet were on the ground, and he was making whale and walrus noises and noises like a horse and like an angry cat and like sawing, and he was wiping the water from his eyes, and Mrs. Bunting (except that now and then she really *had* to turn and say "*Ran-dolph!*") could give her attention to the beautiful burthen that clung about her son.

And it is a curious thing that the Sea Lady was at least a minute out of the water before anyone discovered that she was in any way different from—other ladies. I suppose they were all crowding close to her and looking at her

beautiful face, or perhaps they imagined that she was wearing some indiscreet but novel form of dark riding-habit or something of that sort. Anyhow not one of them noticed it, although it must have been before their eyes as plain as day. Certainly it must have blended with the costume. And there they stood imagining that Fred had rescued a lovely lady of indisputable fashion, who had been bathing from some neighbouring house, and wondering why on earth there was nobody on the beach to claim her. And she clung to Fred, and, as Miss Mabel Glendower subsequently remarked in the course of conversation with him, Fred clung to her.

"I had Cramp," said the Sea Lady, with her lips against Fred's cheek and one eye on Mrs. Bunting. "I am sure it was Cramp. . . . I've got it still."

"I don't see anybody—" began Mrs. Bunting.

"Please carry me in," said the Sea Lady, closing her eyes as if she were ill—though her cheek was flushed and warm. "Carry me in."

"Where?" gasped Fred.

"Carry me into the house," she whispered to him.

"Which house?"

Mrs. Bunting came nearer.

"*Your* house," said the Sea Lady, and shut her eyes for good and became oblivious to all further remarks.

"She— But I don't understand—" said Mrs. Bunting, addressing everybody. . . .

And then it was they saw it. Nettie, the younger Miss Bunting, saw it first. She pointed, she says, before she could find words to speak. Then they all saw it! Miss Glendower, I believe, was the person who was last to see it. At any rate it would have been like her if she was.

"Mother," said Nettie, giving words to the general horror. "*Mother*. She has a *tail!*"

And then the three maids and Mabel Glendower screamed one after the other. "Look!" they cried. "A tail!"

"Of all—" said Mrs. Bunting, and words failed her.

"*Oh!*" said Miss Glendower, and put her hand to her heart.

And then one of the maids gave it a name. "It's a mermaid!" screamed the maid, and then everyone screamed "It's a mermaid."

Except the mermaid herself; she remained quite passive, pretending to be insensible, partly on Fred's shoulder and altogether in his arms.

II.

THAT, you know, is the *tableau*, so far as I have been able to piece it together again. You must imagine this little knot of people upon the beach, and Mr. Bunting, I figure, a little apart just wading out of the water, and very wet and incredulous and half drowned. And the neighbour's ladder was drifting quietly out to sea.

Of course it was one of those positions that have an air of being conspicuous.

Indeed it was conspicuous. It was some way below high water, and the group stood out perhaps thirty yards down the beach. Nobody, as Mrs. Bunting told my cousin Melville, knew a bit *what* to do, and they all had even an exaggerated share of the national hatred of being seen in a puzzle. The mermaid seemed content to remain a beautiful problem, clinging to Fred, and by all accounts

she was a reasonable burthen for a man. It seems the very large family of people who were stopping at the house called Koot Hoomi had appeared in force, and they were all staring and gesticulating. They were just the sort of people the Buntings did not want to know—tradespeople very probably. Presently one of the men—the particularly vulgar man who used to shoot at the gulls—began putting down their ladder as if he intended to offer advice, and Mrs. Bunting also became aware of the black glare of the field-glasses of a still more horrid man to the west.

Moreover, the popular author who lived next door, an irascible dark square-headed little man in spectacles, suddenly turned up and began bawling from his inaccessible wall-top something foolish about his ladder. Nobody thought of his silly ladder or took any trouble about it, naturally. He was quite stupidly excited. To judge by his tone and gestures he was using dreadful language, and seemed disposed every moment to jump down to the beach and come to them.

And then, to crown the situation, over the westward groin appeared Low Excursionists!

First of all their heads came, and then their remarks. Then they began to clamber the break-water with joyful shouts.

"Pip, pip," said the Low Excursionists as they climbed—it was the year of "Pip, pip"—and "What HO, she bumps!" and then less generally, "What's up 'ere?"

And the voices of other Low Excursionists still invisible answered "Pip, Pip."

It was evidently a large party.

"Anything wrong?" shouted one of the Low Excursionists at a venture.

"My dear!" said Mrs. Bunting to Mabel, "what *are* we to do?" And in her description of the affair to my cousin Melville she used always to make that the *clou* of the story. "My DEAR! What ARE we to do?"

I believe that in her desperation she even glanced at the water. But of course to have put the mer-

maid back then would have involved the most terrible explanations. . . .

It was evident there was only one thing to be done. Mrs. Bunting said as much. "The only thing," she said, "is to carry her indoors."

And carry her indoors they did! . . .

One can figure the little procession. In front Fred, wet and astonished but still clinging and clung to, and altogether too out of breath for words. And in his arms the Sea Lady. She had a beautiful figure, I understand, until that horrible tail began (and the fin of it, Mrs. Bunting told my cousin in a whispered confidence, went up and down and with pointed corners for all the world like a mackerel's). It flopped and dripped along the path—I imagine. She was wearing a very nice and very long skirted dress of red material trimmed with coarse white lace, and she had, Mabel told me, a *gilet*, though that would scarcely show as they went up the garden. And that Phrygian cap hid all her golden hair and showed the white, low, level forehead over her sea-blue

eyes. From all that followed, I imagine her at the moment scanning the verandah and windows of the house with a certain eagerness of scrutiny.

Behind this staggering group of two I believe Mrs. Bunting came. Then Mr. Bunting. Dreadfully wet and broken down Mr. Bunting must have been by then, and, from one or two things I have noticed since, I can't help imagining him as pursuing his wife with, "Of course, my dear, *I* couldn't tell, you know!"

And then in a dismayed yet curious bunch the girls in their wraps of towelling, and the maids carrying the ropes and things and, as if inadvertently (as became them), most of Mr. and Fred Bunting's clothes.

And then Miss Glendower, for once at least in no sort of pose whatever, clutching *Sir George Tressady* and perplexed and disturbed beyond measure.

And then, as it were, pursuing them all—"Pip, pip," and the hat and raised eyebrows of a Low

Excursionist still anxious to know "What's up?" from the garden end.

So it was or at least in some such way and to the accompaniment of the wildest ravings about some ladder or other heard all too distinctly over the garden wall—"Overdressed Snobs take my rare old English adjective ladder . . . !")—that they carried the Sea Lady (who appeared serenely insensible to everything) up through the house and laid her down upon the couch in Mrs. Bunting's room.

And just as Miss Glendower was suggesting that the very best thing they could do would be to send for a doctor, the Sea Lady with a beautiful naturalness sighed and came to.

CHAPTER II.

SOME FIRST IMPRESSIONS.

I.

THERE, with as much verisimilitude as I can give it, is how the Folkestone mermaid really came to land. There can be no doubt that the whole affair was a deliberately planned intrusion upon her part. She never had cramp, she couldn't have cramp, and, as for drowning, nobody was near drowning for a moment except Mr. Bunting, whose valuable life she very nearly sacrificed at the very outset of her adventure. And her next proceeding was to demand an interview with Mrs. Bunting, and to presume upon her youthful and glowing appearance to gain the support, sympathy and assistance of that good-hearted lady (who as a matter of fact was a thing of yesterday,

a mere chicken in comparison with her own immemorial years) in her extraordinary raid upon Humanity.

Her treatment of Mrs. Bunting would be incredible if we did not know that, in spite of many disadvantages, the *Sea Lady* was an extremely well-read person. She admitted as much in several later conversations with my cousin Melville. For a time there was a friendly intimacy—so Melville always preferred to present it—between these two; and my cousin, who has a fairly considerable curiosity, learnt many very interesting details about the life “out there” or “down there”—for the *Sea Lady* used either expression. At first the *Sea Lady* was exceedingly reticent under the gentle insistence of his curiosity, but after a time I gather she gave way to bursts of cheerful confidence. “It is clear,” writes my cousin in one of his memoranda, “that the old ideas of the submarine life as a sort of perpetual game of ‘who-hoop’ through groves of coral, diversified by moonlight hair-combings on rocky strands, need very extensive modification.”

In this matter of literature, for example, they have practically all that we have, and unlimited leisure to read it in. Melville is very insistent upon and rather envious of that unlimited leisure. A picture of a mermaid swinging in a hammock of woven seaweed, with what bishops call a 'latter-day' novel in one hand and a sixteen candle-power phosphorescent fish in the other, may jar upon one's preconceptions, but it is certainly far more in accordance with the picture of the abyss she suggested to him. Everywhere Change works her will on things, everywhere, and even among the immortals Modernity spreads. Even on Olympus I suppose there is a Progressive party and a new Phaeton agitating to supersede the horses of his father by some solar motor of his own. I suggested as much to Melville, and he said "Horrible! Horrible!" and stared hard at my study fire. Dear old Melville! She gave him no end of facts about Deep Sea Reading.

Of course they do not print books "out there," for the printer's ink under water would not so much

run as fly—she made that very plain; but in one way or another nearly the whole of terrestrial literature, says Melville, has come to them. “We know,” she said. They form indeed a distinct reading public, and additions to that vast submerged library that circulates forever with the tides are now pretty systematically sought. The sources are various and in some cases a little odd. Many books have been found in sunken ships. “Indeed!” said Melville. “About a book a ship,” said the Sea Lady. There is always a dropping and blowing overboard of novels and magazines from most passenger-carrying vessels—sometimes, but these are not as a rule valuable additions—a deliberate shying overboard. Sometimes books of an exceptional sort are thrown over when they are quite finished. (Melville is a dainty irritable reader, and no doubt he understood that.) From the sea beaches of holiday resorts, moreover, the lighter sorts of literature are occasionally blown out to sea. And so soon as the Booms of our great Popular Novelists are over, Melville assured me, the libraries find it convenient

to cast such surplus copies of their current works as the hospitals and prisons will not take, below high-water mark.

"That's not generally known," said I.

"*They* know it," said Melville.

In other ways the beaches yield. Young couples who "begin to sit heapy," the Sea Lady told my cousin, as often as not will leave excellent modern fiction behind them, when at last they return to their proper place. There is a particularly fine collection of English books, it seems, in the deep water of the English Channel; practically the whole of the Tauchnitz Library is there, thrown overboard at the last moment by conscientious or timid travellers returning from the Continent, and there was for a time a similar source of American reprints in the Mersey, but that has fallen off in recent years. And the Deep Sea Mission for Fishermen has now for some years been raining down tracts and giving a particularly elevated tone of thought to the extensive shallows of the North Sea. The Sea Lady was very precise on these points.

When one considers the conditions of its accumulation, one is not surprised to hear that the element of fiction is as dominant in this Deep Sea Library as it is upon the counters of Messrs. Mudie; but my cousin learnt that the various illustrated magazines and particularly the fashion papers are valued even more highly than novels, are looked for far more eagerly and perused with envious emotion. Indeed on that point my cousin got a sudden glimpse of one of the motives that had brought this daring lady into the air. He made some sort of suggestion. "We should have taken to dressing long ago," she said, and added with a vague quality of laughter in her tone, "It isn't that we're unfeminine, Mr. Melville. Only—as I was explaining to Mrs. Bunting, one must consider one's circumstances—how *can* one *hope* to keep anything nice under water? Imagine lace!"

"Soaked!" said my cousin Melville.

"Drenched!" said the Sea Lady.

"Ruined!" said my cousin Melville.

"And then, you know," said the Sea Lady very gravely, "one's hair!"

"Of course," said Melville. "Why!—you can never get it *dry!*"

"That's precisely it," said she.

My cousin Melville had a new light on an old topic. "And that's why—in the old time—?"

"Exactly!" she cried, "exactly! Before there were so many Excursionists and sailors and Low People about, one came out, one sat and brushed it in the sun. And then of course it really *was* possible to do it up. But now—"

She made a petulant gesture and looked gravely at Melville, biting her lip the while. My cousin made a sympathetic noise. "The horrid modern spirit," he said, almost automatically. . . .

But though fiction and fashion appear to be so regrettably dominant in the nourishment of the mer-mind, it must not be supposed that the most serious side of our reading never reaches the bottom of the sea. There was, for example, a case quite recently, the Sea Lady said, of the captain of a

sailing-ship whose mind had become unhinged by the huckstering uproar of the *Times* and *Daily Mail*, and who had not only bought a second-hand copy of the *Times* reprint of the *Encyclopædia Britannica* but also that dense collection of literary snacks and samples, that All-Literature Sausage which has been compressed under the weighty editing (foot in the sack) of Doctor Richard Garnett. It has long been notorious that even the greatest minds of the past were far too copious and confusing in their—as the word goes—lubrications. Doctor Garnett, it is alleged, has seized their gist and has presented it so compactly that almost any business man may take hold of everything in literature now practically without hindrance to his more serious occupations. The unfortunate and misguided seaman seems to have carried the entire collection aboard with him, with the pretty evident intention of coming to land in Sydney the wisest man alive—a Hindoo-minded thing to do. The result might have been anticipated. The mass shifted in the night, threw the whole weight of the science

of the middle nineteenth century and the literature of All Time in a virulently concentrated state on one side of his little vessel and capsized it instantly. . . .

The ship, the Sea Lady said, dropped into the abyss as though it was loaded with lead, and its crew and other movables did not follow it down for the better part of the day. The captain was the first to arrive, said the Sea Lady, and it is a curious fact, and due probably to some preliminary dippings into his purchase, that he came head first, instead of feet down and limbs expanded in the customary way. . . .

However, such exceptional windfalls avail little against the rain of light literature that is constantly going on. The novel and the newspaper remain the world's reading even at the bottom of the sea. As subsequent events would seem to show, it must have been from the common latter-day novel and the newspaper that the Sea Lady derived her ideas of human life and sentiment and the inspiration of her visit. And if at times she seemed to underestimate

the nobler tendencies of the human spirit, if at times she seemed disposed to treat Adeline Glendower and many of the deeper things of life with a certain sceptical levity, if she did at last indisputably subordinate reason and right feeling to her vehement passion, it is only just to her and those deeper issues that we should ascribe her aberrations to their proper cause. . . .

II.

My cousin Melville, I was saying, did at one time or another get a vague, a very vague, conception of what that deep-sea world was like. But whether his conception has any quality of truth in it is more than I dare say. He gives me an impression of a very strange world indeed, a green luminous fluidity in which these beings float, a world lit by great shining monsters that drift athwart it and by waving forests of nebulous luminosity amidst which the little fishes drift like netted stars. It is a world with neither sitting, nor standing, nor going, nor coming, through which its inhabitants float and drift as one floats and drifts in dreams. And the way they live there? "My dear man!" said Melville, "it must be like a painted ceiling! . . ."

I do not even feel certain that it is in the sea particularly that this world of the Sea Lady is to be

found. But about those saturated books and drowned scraps of paper, you say? Things are not always what they seem, and she told him all of that, we must reflect, one laughing afternoon.

She could appear at times, he says, as real as you or I, and again came mystery all about her. There were times when it seemed to him you might have hurt her or killed her as you can hurt and kill anyone—with a penknife, for example—and there were times when it seemed to him you could have destroyed the whole material universe and left her smiling still. But of this ambiguous element in the lady more is to be told later. There are wider seas than ever keel sailed upon, and deeps no lead of human casting will ever plumb. When it is all summed up, I have to admit, I do not know, I cannot tell. I fall back upon Melville and my poor array of collected facts. At first there was amazingly little strangeness about her for any who had to deal with her. There she was palpably solid and material, a lady out of the sea.

This modern world is a world in which the

wonderful is the utterly commonplace, we are bred to a quiet freedom from amazement, and why should we boggle at material Mermaids, with Dewars solidifying all sorts of impalpable things and Marconi rays radiating everywhere? To the Buntings she was as matter of fact, as much a matter of authentic and reasonable motives and of sound solid sentimentality, as everything else in the Bunting world. So she was for them in the beginning, and so up to this day her memory remains with them.

III.

THE way in which the Sea Lady talked to Mrs. Bunting on that memorable morning, when she lay all wet and still visibly fishy on the couch in Mrs. Bunting's dressing-room, I am also able to give with some little fulness, because Mrs. Bunting repeated it all several times, acting the more dramatic speeches in it, to my cousin Melville in several of those good long talks that both of them in those happy days—and particularly Mrs. Bunting—always enjoyed so much. And with her very first speech it seems the Sea Lady took her line straight to Mrs. Bunting's generous managing heart. She sat up on the couch, drew the anti-macassar modestly over her deformity, and sometimes looking sweetly down and sometimes openly and trustfully into Mrs. Bunting's face, and speaking in a soft clear grammatical manner that stamped her at once as no

mere mermaid but a finished fine Sea Lady, she "made a clean breast of it," as Mrs. Bunting said, and "fully and frankly" placed herself in Mrs. Bunting's hands.

"Mrs. Bunting," said Mrs. Bunting to my cousin Melville, in a dramatic rendering of the Sea Lady's manner, "do permit me to apologise for this intrusion, for I *know* it is an intrusion. But indeed it has almost been *forced* upon me; and if you will only listen to my story, Mrs. Bunting, I think you will find—well, if not a complete excuse for me—for I can understand how exacting your standards must be—at anyrate *some* excuse for what I have done—for what I *must* call, Mrs. Bunting, my deceitful conduct towards you. Deceitful it was, Mrs. Bunting, for I never had Cramp—. But then, Mrs. Bunting"—and here Mrs. Bunting would insert a long impressive pause—"I never had a mother!"

"And then and there," said Mrs. Bunting, when she told the story to my cousin Melville, "the poor child burst into tears and confessed she had been

born ages and ages ago in some dreadful miraculous way in some terrible place near Cyprus, and had no more right to a surname—. Well, *there—!*” said Mrs. Bunting, telling the story to my cousin Melville and making the characteristic gesture with which she always passed over and disowned any indelicacy to which her thoughts might have tended. “And all the while speaking with such a nice accent and moving in such a ladylike way!”

“Of course,” said my cousin Melville, “there are classes of people in whom one excuses—. One must weigh—”

“Precisely,” said Mrs. Bunting. “And, you see, it seems she deliberately chose *me* as the very sort of person she had always wanted to appeal to. It wasn’t as though she came to us haphazard—she picked us out. She had been swimming round the coast watching people day after day, she said, for quite a long time, and she said when she saw my face, watching the girls bathe—.

“You know how funny girls are,” said Mrs. Bunting, with a little deprecatory laugh, and all the while

with a moisture of emotion in her kindly eyes. "She took quite a violent fancy to me from the very first—."

"I can *quite* believe *that* at anyrate," said my cousin Melville with unction. I know he did, although he always leaves it out of the story when he tells it to me. But then he forgets that I have had the occasional privilege of making a third party in these good long talks.

"You know it's most extraordinary and exactly like the German story," said Mrs. Bunting. "Oom—what is it?"

"Undine?"

"Exactly—yes. And it really seems these poor creatures are Immortal, Mr. Melville,—at least within limits, creatures born of the elements and resolved into the elements again—and just as it is in the story—there's always a something—they have no Souls! No Souls at all! Nothing! And the poor child feels it. She feels it dreadfully. But in order to *get* souls, Mr. Melville, you know they have to come into the world of men. At least so they be-

lieve down there. And so she has come to Folkestone. To get a soul. Of course that's her great object, Mr. Melville, but she's not at all fanatical or silly about it. Any more than *we* are. Of course *we*—people who feel deeply—”

“Of course,” said my cousin Melville, with, I know, a momentary expression of profound gravity, drooping eyelids, and a hushed voice. For my cousin does a good deal with his soul, one way and another.

“And she feels that if she comes to earth at all,” said Mrs. Bunting, “she *must* come among *nice* people and in a nice way. One can understand her feeling like that. But imagine her difficulties! To be a mere cause of public excitement, and silly paragraphs in the silly season, to be made a sort of show of, in fact—.

“She doesn't want *any* of it,” said Mrs. Bunting, with the emphasis of both hands.

“What *does* she want?” asked my cousin Melville.

“She wants to be treated exactly like a human

being, to *be* a human being, just like you or I. And she asks to live with us, to be one of our family, and to learn how we live, to learn to live. She has asked me to advise her what books to read that are really nice, and where she can get a dress-maker, and how she can find a clergyman to sit under who would really be likely to understand her case, and everything. She wants me to advise her about it all. She wants to put herself altogether in my hands. And she asked it all so nicely and sweetly."

"Um," said my cousin Melville.

"You should have heard her!" cried Mrs. Bunting.

"Practically it's another daughter," he reflected.

"Yes," said Mrs. Bunting, "and even that did not frighten me. She admitted as much."

"Still—"

He took a step.

"She has means?" he inferred abruptly.

"Ample. She told me there was a box—

She said it was moored at the end of a groin, and dear Randolph watched all through lunch-time; and afterwards, when they could wade out and reach the end of the rope that tied it, he and Fred pulled it in and helped Fitch and the coachman carry it up. It's a curious little box for a lady to have—well made, of course, but of wood, with a ship painted on the top and the name of 'Tom Wilders' cut in it roughly with a knife; but, as she says, leather simply will *not* last down there, and one has to put up with what one can get, and the great thing is it's *full*, perfectly full of gold coins and things—. Yes, gold—and diamonds, Mr. Melville. You know, Randolph understands something—. Yes; well, he says, that box—oh! I couldn't tell you *how* much it isn't worth! And all the gold things with just a sort of faint reddy touch. . . . But anyhow, she is rich as well as charming and beautiful. And really, you know, Mr. Melville, altogether—. Well, I'm going to help her, just as much as ever I can. Practically she's to be our paying guest. As you know—it's no great secret

between us—Adeline—. Yes. . . . She'll be the same. And I shall bring her out and introduce her to people, and so forth. It will be a great help. And for everyone except just a few intimate friends, she is to be just a human being who happens to be an invalid—temporarily an invalid—and we are going to engage a good trustworthy woman—the sort of woman who isn't astonished at anything, you know—they're a little expensive, but they're to be got even nowadays—who will be her maid—and make her dresses, her skirts at anyrate—and we shall dress her in long skirts—and throw something over It, you know—”

“Over—?”

“The tail, you know.”

My cousin Melville said, “Precisely!” with his head and eyebrows. But that was the point that hadn't been clear to him so far, and it took his breath away. Positively—a tail! All sorts of incorrect theories went by the board. Somehow he felt this was a topic not to be too urgently pursued. But he and Mrs. Bunting were old friends.

"And she really has . . . a tail?" he asked.

"Like the tail of a big mackerel," said Mrs. Bunting, and he asked no more.

"It's a most extraordinary situation," he said.

"But what else *could* I do?" asked Mrs. Bunting.

"Of course the thing's a tremendous experiment," said my cousin Melville, and repeated quite inadvertently, "*a Tail!*"

Clear and vivid before his eyes, obstructing absolutely the advance of his thoughts, were the shiny clear lines, the oily black, the green and purple and silver, and the easy expansiveness of a mackerel's termination.

"But really, you know," said my cousin Melville, protesting in the name of reason and the nineteenth century,—"*a Tail!*"

"I patted it," said Mrs. Bunting.

IV.

CERTAIN supplementary aspects of the Sea Lady's first conversation with Mrs. Bunting I got from that lady herself afterwards.

The Sea Lady had made one queer mistake. "Your four charming daughters," she said, "and your two sons."

"My dear!" cried Mrs. Bunting—they had got through their preliminaries by then,—“I've only two daughters and one son!”

"The young man who carried—who rescued me?"

"Yes. And the other two girls are friends, you know, visitors who are staying with me. On land one has visitors—"

"I know. So I made a mistake?"

"Oh yes."

"And the other young man?"

"You don't mean Mr. Bunting?"

"Who is Mr. Bunting?"

"The other gentleman who—"

"*No!*"

"There was no one—"

"But several mornings ago?"

"Could it have been Mr. Melville? . . . *I* know! You mean Mr. Chatteris! I remember, he came down with us one morning. A tall young man with fair—rather curlyish you might say—hair, wasn't it? And a rather thoughtful face. He was dressed all in white linen, and he sat on the beach."

"I fancy he did," said the Sea Lady.

"He's not my son. He's—he's a friend. He's engaged to Adeline, to the elder Miss Giendower. He was stopping here for a night or so. I dare say he'll come again on his way back from Paris. Dear me! Fancy *my* having a son like that!"

The Sea Lady was not quite prompt in replying.

"What a stupid mistake for me to make!" she said slowly, and then with more animation, "Of course, now I think, he's much too old to be your son!"

"Well, he's thirty-two!" said Mrs. Bunting with a smile.

"It's preposterous."

"I won't say *that*."

"But I only saw him at a distance, you know," said the Sea Lady; and then, "And so he is engaged to Miss Glendower?"

"And Miss Glendower—?"

"Is the young lady in the purple robe who—"

"Who carried a book?"

"Yes," said Mrs. Bunting, "that's the one. They've been engaged three months."

"Dear me!" said the Sea Lady. "She seemed— And is he very much in love with her?"

"Of course," said Mrs. Bunting.

"*Very* much?"

"Oh—of *course*. If he wasn't, he wouldn't—"

"Of course," said the Sea Lady thoughtfully.

“And it’s such an excellent match in every way. Adeline’s just in the very position to help him—.”

And Mrs. Bunting, it would seem, briefly but clearly supplied an indication of the precise position of Mr. Chatteris, not omitting even that he was the nephew of an earl, as indeed why should she omit it?—and the splendid prospects of his alliance with Miss Glendower’s plebeian but extensive wealth. The *Sea Lady* listened gravely. “He is young, he is able, he may still be anything—anything. And she is so earnest, so clever herself—always reading. She even reads Blue Books—government Blue Books I mean—dreadful statistically schedulely things. And the Condition of the Poor and all those things. She knows more about the Condition of the Poor than anyone I’ve ever met, what they earn and what they eat, and how many of them live in a room. So dreadfully crowded, you know—perfectly shocking. . . . She is just the Helper he needs. So dignified—so capable of giving Political Parties and influencing people, so earnest! And, you know,

she can talk to workmen and take an interest in Trades Unions and in quite *astonishing* things. *I* always think she's just *Marcella* come to life."

And from that the good lady embarked upon an illustrative but involved anecdote of Miss Glendower's marvellous blue-bookishness. . . .

"He'll come here again soon?" the Sea Lady asked quite carelessly in the midst of it.

The query was carried away and lost in the anecdote, so the Sea Lady repeated her question even more carelessly later on.

But Mrs. Bunting did not know whether the Sea Lady sighed at all or not. She thinks not. She was so busy telling her all about everything that I don't think she troubled very much to see how her information was received.

What mind she had left over from her own discourse, was probably centred on the Tail.

V.

EVEN to Mrs. Bunting's senses—she is one of those people who take everything (except of course impertinence or impropriety) quite calmly—it must, I think, have been a little astonishing to find herself sitting in her boudoir, politely taking tea with a real live legendary creature. They were having tea in the boudoir because of callers, and quite quietly because, in spite of the Sea Lady's smiling assurances, Mrs. Bunting would have it she *must* be tired and unequal to the exertions of social intercourse. "After *such* a journey," said Mrs. Bunting. There were just the three of them, Adeline Glendower being the third, and Fred and the three other girls, I understand, hung about in a general sort of way up and down the staircase (to the great annoyance of the servants, who were thus kept out of it alto-

gether) confirming one another's views of the Tail, arguing on the theory of mermaids, revisiting the garden and beach, and trying to invent an excuse for seeing the invalid again. They were forbidden to intrude and pledged to secrecy by Mrs. Bunting, and they must have been as altogether unsettled and miserable as young people can be. For a time they played croquet in a half-hearted way, each no doubt with an eye on the boudoir window.

(And as for Mr. Bunting, he was in bed.)

I gather, the three ladies sat and talked as any three ladies all quite resolved to be pleasant to each other would talk. Mrs. Bunting and Miss Glendower were far too well trained in the observances of Good Society (which is, as everyone knows, even the best of it, now extremely Mixed) to make too searching enquiries into the Sea Lady's status and way of life, or where precisely she lived when she was at home, or whom she knew or didn't know. Though in their several ways they wanted to know badly enough. The Sea Lady volunteered no information, contenting herself with an entertaining superficiality

of touch and go, in the most ladylike way. She professed herself greatly delighted with the sensation of being in air and superficially quite dry, and particularly charmed with tea.

"And don't you have *Tea?*" cried Miss Glendower, startled.

"How can we?"

"But do you really mean—?"

"I've never *tasted* tea before. How do you think we can boil a kettle?"

"What a strange—what a Wonderful World it must be!" cried Adeline. And Mrs. Bunting said, "I can hardly *imagine* it without Tea. It's worse than— I mean, it reminds me—of Abroad."

Mrs. Bunting was in the act of refilling the Sea Lady's cup. "I suppose," she thought suddenly. "As you're not used to it—. It won't affect your diges—." She glanced at Adeline and hesitated. "But it's China tea."

And she filled the cup.

"It's an Inconceivable World to me," said Adeline. "Quite."

Her dark eyes rested thoughtfully on the Sea Lady for a space. "Inconceivable," she repeated, for, in that unaccountable way in which a whisper will attract attention that a turmoil fails to arouse, the Tea had opened her eyes far more than the Tail.

The Sea Lady looked at her with sudden frankness. "And think how wonderful all *this* must seem to me!" she remarked.

But Adeline's imagination was aroused for the moment, and she was not to be put aside by the Sea Lady's terrestrial impressions. She pierced—for a moment or so—the ladylike serenity, the assumption of a terrestrial fashion of mind that was imposing so successfully upon Mrs. Bunting. "It must be," she said, "the strangest World." And she stopped invitingly. . . .

She could not go beyond that, and the Sea Lady would not help her.

There was a pause, a silent eager search for topics. Apropos of the Niphetos roses on the table they talked of flowers, and Miss Glendower ventured,

"*You have your* anemones too! How beautiful they must be amidst the rocks!"

And the Sea Lady said they *were* very pretty;—especially the cultivated sorts. . . .

"And the fishes," said Mrs. Bunting. "How wonderful it must be to see the fishes!"

"Some of them," volunteered the Sea Lady, "will come and feed out of your hand."

Mrs. Bunting gave a little coo of approval. She was reminded of chrysanthemum shows and the outside of the Royal Academy Exhibition, and she was one of those people to whom only the familiar is really satisfying. She had a momentary vision of the abyss as a sort of diverticulum of Piccadilly and the Temple, a place unexpectedly rational and comfortable. There was a kink for a time about the question of illumination, but it only recurred to Mrs. Bunting long after. The Sea Lady had turned from Miss Glendower's interrogative gravity of expression to the sunlight.

"The sunlight seems so golden here," said the Sea Lady. "Is it always golden?"

"You have that beautiful greenery blue shimmer, I suppose," said Miss Glendower, "that one catches sometimes ever so faintly in Aquaria—."

"One lives deeper than that," said the Sea Lady. "Everything is phosphorescent, you know, a mile or so down, and it's like—I hardly know. Like towns look at night,—only brighter. Like piers and things like that."

"Really!" said Mrs. Bunting, with the Strand after the Theatres in her head. "Quite bright?"

"Oh, *quite*," said the Sea Lady.

"But—" struggled Adeline, "is it never put out?"

"It's so different," said the Sea Lady.

"That's why it is so interesting," said Adeline.

"There are no nights and days, you know. No time or things of that sort."

"Now that's *very* queer," said Mrs. Bunting, with Miss Glendower's teacup in her hand, absent-mindedly—they were both drinking quite a lot of tea in their interest in the Sea Lady. "But how do you tell when it's Sunday?"

"We don't—" began the Sea Lady. "At least exactly—" And then—"Of course one hears the beautiful hymns that are sung on the passenger ships."

"Of course!" said Mrs. Bunting, having sung so in her youth, and quite forgetting something elusive that she had previously seemed to catch.

But afterwards there came a glimpse of some more serious divergence—a glimpse merely. Miss Glendower hazarded a supposition that the sea people also had their "Problems," and then, it would seem, the natural earnestness of her disposition overcame her proper attitude of ladylike superficiality, and she began to ask questions. There can be no doubt the Sea Lady was evasive; and Miss Glendower, perceiving that she had been a trifle urgent, tried to cover her error by expressing a general impression.

"I can't see it," she said, with a gesture that asked for sympathy. "One wants to see it, one wants to *be* it. One needs to be born a merchant."

"A mer-child?" asked the Sea Lady.

"Yes— Don't you call your little ones—?"

"*What* little ones?" asked the Sea Lady.

She regarded them for a moment with a frank wonder, the undying wonder of the Immortals at that perpetual decay and death and replacement which is the gist of human life. Then at the expression of their faces she seemed to recollect. "Of course," she said, and then, with a transition that made pursuit difficult, she agreed with Adeline. "It *is* different," she said. "It *is* wonderful. One feels so alike, you know, and so different. That's just where it *is* so wonderful. Do I look—? And yet, you know, I have never had my hair up, nor worn a dressing-gown before to-day."

"What *do* you wear?" asked Miss Glendower.
"Very charming things, I expect."

"It's a different costume altogether," said the Sea Lady, and brushed away a crumb.

Just for a moment Mrs. Bunting regarded her visitor fixedly. She had, I fancy, in that moment, an indistinct imperfect glimpse of Pagan possibilities.

But there, you know, was the Sea Lady in her wrapper, so palpably a lady, with her pretty hair brought up to date and such a frank innocence in her eyes, that Mrs. Bunting's suspicions vanished as they came.

(But I am not so sure of Adeline.)

CHAPTER III.

THE EPISODE OF THE VARIOUS JOURNALISTS.

I.

THE remarkable thing is that the Buntings really carried out the programme Mrs. Bunting laid down. For a time at least they positively succeeded in converting the Sea Lady into a credible human invalid, in spite of the galaxy of witnesses to the lady's landing, and in spite of the severe internal dissensions that presently broke out. In spite, moreover, of the fact that one of the maids—they only found out which, long after—told the whole story under vows to her very superior young man, who told it next Sunday to a rising journalist who was sitting about on the Leas maturing a descriptive article. The rising journalist was incredulous. But he went about inquiring. In the end he thought it

good enough to go upon. He found in several quarters a vague but sufficient rumour of a something—; for the maid's young man was a conversationalist when he had anything to say.

Finally, the rising journalist went and sounded the people on the two chief Folkestone papers, and found the thing had just got to them. They were inclined to pretend they hadn't heard of it, after the fashion of local papers when confronted by the abnormal, but the atmosphere of enterprise that surrounded the rising journalist woke them up. He perceived he had done so, and that he had no time to lose. So, while they engaged in inventing representatives to inquire, he went off and telephoned to the *Daily Gunfire* and the *New Paper*. When they answered he was positive and earnest. He staked his reputation—the reputation of a rising journalist!

“I swear there's something up,” he said. “Get in first—that's all.”

He had some reputation, I say,—and he had staked it. The *Daily Gunfire* was sceptical but

precise, and the *New Paper* sprang a headline, "A Mermaid at last!"

You might well have thought the thing was out after *that*, but it wasn't. There are things one doesn't believe, even if they are printed in a half-penny paper. To find the reporters hammering at their doors, so to speak, and only fended off for a time by a proposal that they should call again, to see their incredible secret glaringly in print, did indeed for a moment seem a hopeless exposure to both the Buntings and the Sea Lady. Already they could see the story spreading, could imagine the imminent rush of intimate inquiries, the tripod strides of a multitude of cameras, the crowds watching the windows, the horrors of a great publicity. All the Buntings and Mabel were aghast, simply aghast. Adeline was not so much aghast as excessively annoyed at this imminent and, so far as she was concerned, absolutely irrelevant publicity. "They will never dare—" she said, and "Consider how it affects Harry!" and at the earliest opportunity she retired to her own room. The others, with a

certain unusual disregard of her offence, sat round the Sea Lady's couch—she had scarcely touched her breakfast—and canvassed the coming terror.

"They will put our photographs in the papers," said the elder Miss Bunting.

"Well, they won't put *mine*," said her sister. "It's horrid. I shall go right off now and have it taken again."

"They'll interview the Ded!"

"No, no," said Mr. Bunting, terrified. "Your mother—"

"It's your place, my dear," said Mrs. Bunting.

"But the Ded—" said Fred.

"I couldn't," said Mr. Bunting.

"Well, someone 'll have to tell 'em, anyhow," said Mrs. Bunting. "You know, they *will*—"

"But it isn't at all what I wanted," wailed the Sea Lady with the *Daily Gunfire* in her hand. "Can't it be *stopped*?"

"You don't know our journalists," said Fred. . . .

The tact of my cousin Melville saved the

situation. He had dabbled in journalism and talked with literary fellows like myself. And literary fellows like myself are apt at times to be very free and outspoken about the press. He heard of the Buntings' shrinking terror of publicity directly he arrived, a perfect clamour—an almost exultant clamour, indeed—of shrinking terror, and he caught the Sea Lady's eye and took his line there and then.

"It's not an occasion for sticking at trifles, Mrs. Bunting," he said. "But I think we can save the situation, all the same. You're too hopeless. We must put our foot down at once; that's all. Let *me* see these reporter fellows and write to the London dailies. I think I can take a line that will settle them."

"Eh?" said Fred.

"I can take a line that will stop it, trust me."

"What, altogether?"

"Altogether."

"How?" said Fred and Mrs. Bunting. "You're not going to bribe them!"

"Bribe!" said Mr. Bunting. "We're not in France. You can't bribe a *British* paper."

(A sort of subdued cheer went round the assembled Buntings.)

"You leave it to me," said Melville, in his element.

And, with earnestly expressed but not very confident wishes for his success, they did.

He managed the thing admirably.

"What's this about a Mermaid?" he demanded of the local journalists when they returned. They returned together for company, being, so to speak, emergency journalists, compositors in their milder moments, and unaccustomed to these higher aspects of journalism. "What's this about a Mermaid?" repeated my cousin, while they waived precedence dumbly one to another.

"I believe someone's been letting you *in*?" said my cousin Melville. "Just imagine!—a Mermaid!"

"That's what *we* thought," said the younger of the two emergency journalists. "We knew it was some sort of hoax, you know—. Only, the *New Paper* giving it a headline—."

"I'm amazed even Banghurst—" said my cousin Melville.

"It's in the *Daily Gunfire* as well," said the older of the two emergency journalists.

"What's one more or less of these ha'penny fever rags?" cried my cousin with a ringing scorn. "Surely you're not going to take your Folkestone news from mere London papers."

"But how did the story come about?" began the older emergency journalist.

"That's not my affair."

The younger emergency journalist had an inspiration. He produced a note-book from his breast pocket. "Perhaps, sir, you wouldn't mind suggesting to us something we might say—"

My cousin Melville did.

II.

THE rising young journalist who had first got wind of the business—who must not for a moment be confused with the two emergency journalists heretofore described—came to Banghurst next night in a state of strange exultation. "I've been through with it and I've seen her," he panted. "I waited about outside and saw her taken into the carriage. I've talked to one of the maids—I got into the house under pretence of being a telephone-man to see their telephone—I spotted the wire—and it's a fact. A positive fact— She's a mermaid with a tail—a proper mermaid's tail. I've got here—"

He displayed sheets.

"Whaddyer talking about?" said Banghurst from his littered desk, eyeing the sheets with apprehensive animosity.

"The mermaid—there really *is* a mermaid. At Folkestone."

Banghurst turned away from him and pawed at his pen tray. "Whad if there is!" he said after a pause.

"But it's *proved*. That note you printed—"

"That note I printed was a mistake if there's anything of *that* sort going, young man." Banghurst remained an obstinate expansion of back.

"How?"

"We don't deal in mermaids here."

"But you're not going to let it drop?"

"I am."

"But there she is!"

"*Let* her be." He turned on the rising young journalist, and his massive face was unusually massive and his voice fine and full and fruity. "Do you think we're going to make our public believe anything simply because it's true? They know perfectly well what they are going to believe and what they aren't going to believe, and they aren't going to believe anything about mer-

maids—you bet your hat. I don't care if the whole confounded beach was littered with mermaids.—Not the Whole Confounded Beach! We've got our reputation to keep up. See? . . . Look here!—you don't learn journalism as I hoped you'd do. It was you whad brought in all that stuff about a discovery in chemistry—”

“It's true.”

“Ugh!”

“I had it from a Fellow of the Royal Society—”

“I don't care if you had it from—Anybody. Stuff that the public won't believe aren't Facts. Being true only makes 'em worse. They buy our paper to swallow it, and it's got to go down easy. When I printed you that note and headline I thought you was up to a lark. I thought you was on to a mixed bathing scandal or something of that sort—with Juice in it. The sort of thing they *all* understand. You know when you went down to Folkestone you were going to describe what Salisbury and all the rest of them wear upon the Leas. And start a discus-

sion on the acclimatisation of the *Café*. And all that. And then you get on to this (unprintable epithet) nonsense!"

"But Lord Salisbury—he doesn't *go* to Folkestone."

Banghurst shrugged his shoulders over a hopeless case. "What the deuce," he said addressing his inkpot in plaintive tones, "does *that* matter?"

The young man reflected. He addressed Banghurst's back after a pause. His voice had flattened a little. "I might go over this and do it up as a Lark perhaps. Make it a comic dialogue sketch with a man who really believed in it—or something like that. It's a beastly lot of copy, you know, to get slumped."

"Nohow," said Banghurst. "Not in any shape. No! Why! They'd think it Clever. They'd think you was making game of them. They hate things they think are Clever!"

The young man made as if to reply, but Banghurst's back expressed quite clearly that the interview was at an end.

"Nohow," repeated Banghurst just when it seemed he had finished altogether.

"I may take it to the *Gunfire* then?"

Banghurst suggested an alternative.

"Very well," said the young man, heated, "the *Gunfire* it is."

But in that he was reckoning without the editor of the *Gunfire*.

III.

It must have been quite soon after that that I myself heard the first mention of the mermaid, little recking that at last it would fall to me to write her history. I was on one of my rare visits to London, and Micklethwaite was giving me lunch at the Penwiper Club, certainly one of the best dozen literary clubs in London. I noted the rising young journalist at a table near the door, lunching alone. All about him tables were vacant, though the other parts of the room were crowded. He sat with his face towards the door, and he kept looking up whenever anyone came in, as though he expected someone who never came. Once distinctly I saw him beckon to a man, but the man did not respond.

“Look here, Micklethwaite,” I said, “why is everybody avoiding that man over there? I noticed

just now in the smoking-room that he seemed to be trying to get into conversation with someone, and that a kind of Taboo—”

Micklethwaite stared over his fork. “*Ra-ther,*” he said.

“But what’s he done?”

“He’s a fool,” said Micklethwaite with his mouth full, evidently annoyed. “Ugh,” he said as soon as he was free to do so.

I waited a little while.

“What’s he done?” I ventured.

Micklethwaite did not answer for a moment, and crammed things into his mouth vindictively—bread and all sorts of things. Then, leaning towards me in a confidential manner, he made indignant noises which I could not clearly distinguish as words.

“Oh!” I said when he had done.

“Yes,” said Micklethwaite. He swallowed and then poured himself wine—splashing the tablecloth.

"He had *me* for an hour very nearly the other day."

"Yes?" I said.

"Silly *fool*," said Micklethwaite.

I was afraid it was all over, but luckily he gave me an opening again after gulping down his wine.

"He gets you on to argue," he said.

"That—?"

"That he can't prove it."

"Yes?"

"And then he shows you he *can*. Just showing off how damned ingenious he is."

I was a little confused. "Prove what?" I asked.

"Haven't I been telling you?" said Micklethwaite, growing very red. "About this confounded mermaid of his at Folkestone."

"He says there *is* one?"

"*Yes*, he does," said Micklethwaite, going purple and staring at me very hard. He seemed to ask mutely whether I of all people proposed to turn on him and back up this infamous scoundrel. I thought for a moment he would have his apo-

plexity then, but happily he remembered his duty as my host. So he turned very suddenly on a meditative waiter for not removing our plates.

"Had any golf lately?" I said to Micklethwaite when the plates and the remains of the waiter had gone away. Golf always does Micklethwaite good except when he is actually playing. Then I am told—. If I was Mrs. Bunting I should break off at this point and raise my eyebrows and both hands, to indicate how golf acts on Micklethwaite when he is playing.

I turned my mind to feigning an interest in golf—a game that in truth I despise and hate as I despise and hate nothing else in this world. Imagine a great fat creature like Micklethwaite, a creature who ought to wear a turban and a long black robe to hide his grossness, whacking a little white ball for miles and miles with a perfect surgery of instruments, whacking it either with a babyish solemnity or a childish rage as luck may have decided, whacking away while his country goes to the devil, and incidentally training an innocent-eyed

little boy to swear and be a tip-hunting loafer. That's golf! However, I controlled my all too facile sneer and talked of golf and the relative merits of golf links as I might talk to a child about buns or distract a puppy with the whisper of "rats," and when at last I could look at the rising young journalist again our lunch had come to an end.

I saw that he was talking with a greater air of freedom than it is usual to display to club waiters, to the man who held his coat. The man looked incredulous but respectful, and was answering shortly but politely.

When we went out this little conversation was still going on. The waiter was holding the rising young journalist's soft felt hat, and the rising young journalist was fumbling in his coat pocket with a thick mass of papers.

"It's tremendous. I've got most of it here," he was saying as we went by. "I don't know if you'd care—"

"I get very little time for reading, sir," the waiter was replying.

CHAPTER IV.

THE QUALITY OF PARKER.

I.

So far I have been very full, I know, and verisimilitude has been my watchword rather than the true affidavit style. But if I have made it clear to the reader just how the Sea Lady landed, and just how it was possible for her to land and become a member of human society without any considerable excitement on the part of that society, such poor pains as I have taken to tint and shadow and embellish the facts at my disposal will not have been taken in vain. She positively and quietly settled down with the Buntings. Within a fortnight she had really settled down so thoroughly, that, save for her exceptional beauty and charm and the occasional faint touches of something a little

indefinable in her smile, she had become a quite passable and credible human being. She was a cripple indeed, and her lower limb was most pathetically swathed and put in a sort of case, but it was quite generally understood—I am afraid, at Mrs. Bunting's initiative—that presently *they*—Mrs. Bunting said “they,” which was certainly almost as far or even a little farther than legitimate prevarication I may go—would be as well as ever.

“Of course,” said Mrs. Bunting, “she will never be able to *bicycle* again—.”

That was the sort of glamour she threw about it.

II.

IN Parker it is indisputable that the Sea Lady found—or at least had found for her by Mrs. Bunting—a Treasure of the richest sort. Parker was still fallaciously young, but she had been maid to a lady from India who had been in a “case” and had experienced and overcome cross-examination. She had also been deceived by a young man, whom she had fancied greatly, only to find him walking out with Another—contrary to her inflexible sense of correctness—in the presence of which all other things are altogether vain. Life, she had resolved, should have no further surprises for her. She looked out on its (largely improper) pageant with an expression of alert impartiality in her hazel eyes, calm, doing her specific duty, and entirely declining to participate further. She always kept her elbows down by her side and her hands always just in

contact, and it was impossible for the most powerful imagination to conceive her under any circumstances as being anything but absolutely straight and clean and neat. And her voice was always under all circumstances low and wonderfully distinct—just to an infinitesimal degree indeed “mincing.”

Mrs. Bunting had been a little nervous when it came to the point. It was Mrs. Bunting of course who engaged her, because the Sea Lady was so entirely without experience. But certainly Mrs. Bunting’s nervousness was thrown away.

“You understand,” said Mrs. Bunting, taking a plunge at it, “that—that she is an invalid.”

“I *didn’t*, Mem,” replied Parker respectfully, and evidently quite willing to understand anything as part of her duty in this word.

“In fact,” said Mrs. Bunting, rubbing the edge of the tablecloth daintily with her gloved finger and watching the operation with interest, “as a matter of fact, she has a mermaid’s tail.”

"Mermaid's tail! Indeed, Mem! And is it painful at all?"

"Oh dear, no, it involves *no* inconvenience—nothing. Except—you understand, there is a need of—discretion."

"Of course, Mem," said Parker, as who should say, "There always is."

"We particularly don't want the Servants—"

"The Lower Servants— No, Mem."

"You understand?" and Mrs. Bunting looked up again and regarded Parker calmly.

"Precisely, Mem!" said Parker, with a face unmoved, and so they came to the question of terms. "It all passed off *most* satisfactorily," said Mrs. Bunting, taking a deep breath at the mere memory of that moment. And it is clear that Parker was quite of her opinion. . . .

She was not only discreet but really clever and handy. From the very outset she grasped the situation, unostentatiously but very firmly. It was Parker who contrived the sort of violin case for It, and who made the tea-gown extension that covered the

case's arid contours. It was Parker who suggested an invalid's chair for use indoors and in the garden and a carrying chair for the staircase. Hitherto Fred Bunting had been on hand, at last even in excessive abundance, whenever the Sea Lady lay in need of masculine arms. But Parker made it clear at once that that was not at all in accordance with her ideas, and so earned the lifelong gratitude of Mabel Glendower. And Parker too spoke out for drives, and suggested (with an air of rightness that left nothing else to be done) the hire of a carriage and pair for the season;—to the equal delight of the Buntings and the Sea Lady. It was Parker who dictated the daily drive up to the Eastern end of the Leas, and the Sea Lady's transfer, and the manner of the Sea Lady's transfer, to the bath-chair in which she promenaded the Leas. There seemed to be nowhere that it was pleasant and proper for the Sea Lady to go but that Parker did not swiftly and correctly indicate it and the way to get to it, and there seems to have been nothing that it was really undesirable the Sea Lady should

do and anywhere that it was really undesirable that she should go but that Parker did not at once invisibly but effectively interpose a bar. It was Parker who released the Sea Lady from being a sort of private and peculiar property in the Bunting household and carried her off to a becoming position in the world, when the crisis came. In little things as in great she failed not. It was she who made it luminous that the Sea Lady's card plate was not yet engraved and printed ("Miss Doris Thalassia Waters" was the pleasant and appropriate name with which the Sea Lady came primed), and who replaced the box of the presumably dank and drowned and dripping "Tom Wilders" by a jewel-case, a dressing-bag, and the first of the Sea Lady's trunks.

On a thousand little occasions this Parker showed a sense of propriety that was penetratingly fine. For example, in the shop one day, when "things" of an intimate sort were being purchased, she suddenly intervened.

"There are Stockings, Mem," she said in a dis-

creet undertone, behind but not too vulgarly behind a fluttering straight hand.

"Stockings!" cried Mrs. Bunting. "But—!"

"I think, Mem, she should *have* stockings," said Parker, quietly but very firmly.

And, come to think of it, why *should* an unavoidable deficiency in a lady excuse one that can be avoided? It's there we touch the very quintessence and central principle of the proper life.

But Mrs. Bunting, you know, would never have seen it like that.

III.

LET me add here regretfully, but with infinite respect, one other thing about Parker, and then she shall drop into her proper place.

I must confess with a slight tinge of humiliation, that I pursued this young woman to her present situation at Highton Towers—maid she is to that eminent religious and social propagandist, the Lady Jane Glanville. There were certain details of which I stood in need, certain scenes and conversations of which my passion for verisimilitude has scarcely a crumb to go upon. And, from first to last, what she must have seen and learnt and inferred must amount practically to everything.

I put as much to her frankly. She made no pretence of not understanding me nor of ignorance

of certain hidden things. When I had finished she regarded me with a level regard.

"I couldn't think of it, sir," she said. "It wouldn't be at *all* according to my ideas."

"But!—It surely couldn't possibly hurt you now to tell me . . ."

"I'm afraid I couldn't, sir."

"It couldn't hurt anyone."

"It isn't that, sir."

"I should see you didn't lose by it, you know."

She looked at me politely, having said what she intended to say.

And, in spite of what became at last very fine and handsome inducements, that remained the inflexible Parker's reply. Even after I had come to an end with my finesse and attempted to bribe her in the grossest manner, she displayed nothing but a becoming respect for my impregnable social superiority.

"I couldn't think of it, sir," she repeated. "It wouldn't be at *all* according to my ideas."

And if in the end you should find this story to any extent vague or incomplete, I trust you will remember how the inflexible severity of Parker's ideas stood in my way.

CHAPTER V.

THE HONORABLE AND REV. JOHN HENRY PARKER, D.D., OF
 THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO, CHICAGO, ILL.

I have recently had the pleasure of reading the first volume of your History of the University of Chicago, and I have been struck by the clearness and precision of your statements, and by the judiciousness of your criticisms. I have also been struck by the accuracy of your facts, and by the skill with which you have woven them into a coherent and interesting narrative. Your work is a valuable contribution to the history of the University of Chicago, and it is a pleasure to know that it has been so well received by your fellow-workers in the same field.

CHAPTER V.

THE ABSENCE AND RETURN OF MR. HARRY CHATTERIS.

I.

THESE digressions about Parker and the journalists have certainly led me astray from the story a little. You will, however, understand that while the rising young journalist was still in pursuit of information, hope and Banghurst, and Parker merely a budding perfection, the carriage not even thought of, things were already developing in that bright little establishment beneath the evergreen oaks on the Folkestone Riviera. So soon as the minds of the Buntings ceased to be altogether focussed upon this new and amazing social addition, they—of all people—had most indisputably discovered it became, at first faintly and then very clearly, evident that their own simple pleasure in the possession of a guest so

beautiful as Miss Waters, so solidly wealthy and—in a manner—so distinguished, was not entirely shared by the two young ladies who were to have been their principal guests for the season.

This little rift was perceptible the very first time Mrs. Bunting had an opportunity of talking over her new arrangements with Miss Glendower.

“And is she really going to stay with you all the summer?” said Adeline.

“Surely, dear, you don’t mind?”

“It takes me a little by surprise.”

“She’s asked me, my dear—”

“I’m thinking of Harry. If the general election comes on in September—and everyone seems to think it will—. You promised you would let us inundate you with electioneering.”

“But do you think *she*—”

“She will be dreadfully in the way.”

She added after an interval, “She stops my working.”

“But, my dear!”

“She’s out of harmony,” said Adeline.

Mrs. Bunting looked out of her window at the tamarisk and the sea. "I'm sure I wouldn't do anything to hurt Harry's prospects. You know how enthusiastic we all are. Randolph would do Anything. But are you sure she *will* be in the way?"

"What else *can* she be?"

"She might help, even."

"Oh, *help!*"

"She might canvass. She's very attractive, you know, dear."

"Not to me," said Miss Glendower. "I don't trust her."

"But to some people. And, as Harry says, at Election times everyone who can do anything *must be let do it*. Cut them—do anything *afterwards*, but at the time—. You know he talked of it when Mr. Fison and he were here. If you left electioneering only to the really nice people—"

"It was Mr. Fison said that, not Harry. And besides, she wouldn't help."

"I think you misjudge her there, dear. She has been asking—"

"To help?"

"Yes, and all about it," said Mrs. Bunting, with a transient pink. "She keeps asking questions about why we are having the election, and what it is all about, and why Harry is a candidate, and all that. She wants to go into it quite deeply. *I* can't answer half the things she asks."

"And that's why she keeps up those long conversations with Mr. Melville, I suppose, and why Fred goes about neglecting Mabel—"

"My *dear!*" said Mrs. Bunting.

"I wouldn't have her canvassing with us for *anything*," said Miss Glendower. "She'd spoil everything. She is frivolous—and satirical. She looks at you with incredulous eyes, she seems to blight all one's earnestness. . . . I don't think you quite understand, dear Mrs. Bunting, what this election and my studies mean to me—and Harry. She comes across all that—like a contradiction."

"Surely, my dear! *I've* never heard her contradict."

"Oh, she doesn't *contradict*. But she—. There is something about her—. . . . One feels that things that are most important and vital are nothing to her. Don't you feel it? She comes from another world to us."

Mrs. Bunting remained judicial. Adeline dropped to a lower key again. "I think," she said, "anyhow, that we're taking her very easily. How do we know *what* she is? Down there, out there, she may be anything. She may have had excellent reasons for coming to land—"

"My *dear!*" cried Mrs. Bunting. "Is that Charity?"

"How do they live?"

"If she hadn't lived nicely I'm sure she couldn't behave so nicely."

"Besides—coming here! She had no invitation—"

"I've invited her *now*," said Mrs. Bunting gently.

"You could hardly help yourself. I only hope your kindness—"

"It's *not* a kindness," said Mrs. Bunting, "it's a Duty. If she were only *half* as charming as she is. You seem to forget—" her voice dropped—"what it is she comes for."

"That's what I want to know."

"I'm sure in these days, with so much Materialism about and such Wickedness everywhere, when everybody who *has* a soul seems trying to lose it,—to find anyone who *hasn't* a soul and who is trying to find one—"

"But *is* she trying to get one?"

"Mr. Flange comes twice every week. He would come oftener, as you know, if there wasn't so much Confirmation about."

"And when he comes he sits and touches her hand if he can, and he talks in his lowest voice, and she sits and smiles—she almost laughs outright at the things he says."

"Because he has to win his way with her. Surely

Mr. Flange may do what he can to make religion attractive?"

"I don't believe she believes she will get a soul. I don't believe she wants one a bit."

She turned towards the door as though she had done.

Mrs. Bunting's pink was now permanent. She had brought up a son and two daughters, and besides she had brought down a husband to "My dear, how was *I* to know?" and when it was necessary to be firm—even with Adeline Glendower—she knew how to be firm just as well as anybody.

"My dear," she began in her very firmest *quiet* manner, "I am positive you misjudge Miss Waters. Trivial she may be—on the surface at anyrate. Perhaps she laughs and makes fun a little. There are different ways of looking at things. But I am sure that at bottom she is just as serious, just as grave, as—anyone. You judge her hastily. I am sure if you knew her better—as I do—"

Mrs. Bunting left an eloquent pause.

Miss Glendower had two little pink flushes in

her cheeks. She turned with her hand on the door.

“At anyrate,” she said, “I am sure that Harry will agree with me that she can be no help to our Cause. We have our work to do, and it is something more than just vulgar electioneering. We have to develop ideas and establish ideas. Harry has views, new views, and wide-reaching ones. We want to put our whole strength into this work. *Now* especially. And her presence—”

She paused for a moment. “It is a digression. She diverts things. She puts it all wrong. She has a way of concentrating attention upon herself. She alters the values of things. She prevents my being single-minded, she will prevent Harry being single-minded. . . .”

“I think, my dear, that you *might* trust my Judgment a *little*,” said Mrs. Bunting, and paused.

Miss Glendower opened her mouth and shut it again, without speaking. It became evident finality was attained. Nothing remained to be said but the regrettable.

The door opened and closed smartly, and Mrs. Bunting was alone. . . .

Within an hour they all met at the lunch-table, and Adeline's behaviour to the Sea Lady and Mrs. Bunting was as pleasant and alert as any highly earnest and intellectual young lady's could be. And all that Mrs. Bunting said and did tended with what people call infinite tact—which really, you know, means a great deal more tact than is comfortable—to develop and expose the more serious aspect of the Sea Lady's mind. Mr. Bunting was unusually talkative, and told them all about a glorious project he had just heard of, to cut out the rather shrubby and weedy front of the Leas and stick in something between a wine-vault and the Crystal Palace as a Winter Garden—which seemed to him a very excellent idea indeed.

II.

It is time now to give some impression of the imminent Chatteris, who for all his late appearance is really the chief human being in my cousin Melville's story. It happens that I met him with some frequency in my university days, and afterwards ever and again I came upon him. He was rather a brilliant man at the University, smart without being vulgar, and clever for all that. He was remarkably good-looking from the very onset of his manhood, and, without being in any way a showy spendthrift, quite magnificently extravagant. There was trouble in his last year, something hushed up about a girl or woman in London, but his family had it all out with him; and his uncle, the Earl of Beechcroft, settled some of his bills. Not all—for the family is commendably free from sentimental excesses—but enough to get him com-

fortable again. The family is not a rich one, and it further abounds in an extraordinary quantity of rather frowsy, loose-tongued, income-drawing aunts—I never knew a family quite so rich in odd aunts. But Chatteris was so good-looking, easy-mannered and gifted, that they seemed to agree almost without discussion to pull him through. They hunted about for something that would be really remunerative without being laborious or too commercial, and meanwhile—after the extraordinary craving of his aunt Lady Poynting Mallow to see him acting had been overcome by the united efforts of the more religious section of his aunts—Chatteris set himself seriously to the Higher Journalism—that is to say, the Journalism that dines anywhere, gets political tips after dinner, and is always acceptable—if only to avoid thirteen articles—in a half-crown review. In addition he wrote some very passable verse, and edited Jane Austen for the only publisher who had not already reprinted the works of that classic lady.

His verse, like himself, was shapely and hand-

some, and, like his face, it suggests to the penetrating eye certain reservations and indecisions. There was just that touch of refinement that is weakness in the public man. But as yet he was not a public man, he was known to be energetic, and his work was gathering attention as always capable and occasionally brilliant. His aunts declared he was ripening, that any defect in vigour he displayed was the incompleteness of the process, and decided he should go to America, where vigour and vigorous opportunities abound, and there, I gather, he came upon something like a failure. Something happened. Indeed, quite a lot happened. He came back unmarried — and *viâ* the South Seas, Australasia, and India. And Lady Poynting Mallow publicly told him he was a Fool, when he got back.

What happened in America, even if one does not consult contemporary American papers, is still very difficult to determine. There seems to have been the daughter of a millionaire and something like an engagement in the story. According to

the *New York Yell*, one of the smartest, crispest, and altogether most representative papers in America, there was also the daughter of someone else, whom the *N. Y. Y.* interviewed or professed to interview under the heading

AN ARISTOCRATIC BRITISHER

TRIFLES WITH

A PURE AMERICAN GIRL.

INTERVIEW WITH THE VICTIM

OF HIS

HEARTLESS LEVITY.

But this someone else was, I am inclined to think, in spite of her excellently executed portrait, merely a brilliant stroke of modern journalism, the *N. Y. Y.* having got wind of the sudden retreat of Chatteris and invented a reason in preference to discovering one. Wensleydale tells me the true impetus to bolt was the merest trifle. The daughter of the millionaire, being a bright and spirited girl, had undergone interviewing on the subject of her approaching marriage, on marriage in general, on

social questions of various sorts, and on the relations of the British and American peoples, and he seems to have found the thing in his breakfast paper. It took him suddenly, and he lost his head. And once he started, he seems to have lacked the power of mind to turn about and come back. The affair was a mess, the family paid some more of his bills and shirked others, and Chatteris turned up in London again after a time, with a somewhat diminished glory and a series of letters on Imperial Affairs, each headed with the quotation, "What do they know of England who only England know?"

Of course people in England learnt nothing of the real circumstances of the case, but it was fairly obvious he had gone to America and come back empty-handed.

And that was how, in the course of some years, he came to Adeline Glendower, of whose special gifts as his Helper and Inspiration you have already heard from Mrs. Bunting. When he became engaged to her, the family, which had

long craved to forgive him—Lady Poynting Mallow as a matter of fact had done so—brightened wonderfully. And after considerable obscure activities he declared himself a Philanthropic Liberal with open spaces in his platform, and in a position and ready as a beginning to try the quality of the Conservative South.

He was away making certain decisive arrangements, in Paris and elsewhere, at the time of the landing of the Sea Lady. Before the matter was finally settled it was necessary that something should be said to a certain great public character, and then he was to return and tell Adeline. And everyone was expecting him daily, including, it is now indisputable, the Sea Lady.

III.

THE meeting of Miss Glendower and her affianced lover on his return from Paris was one of those scenes in this story for which I have scarcely an inkling of the true details. He came to Folkestone and stopped at the *Métropole*, the Bunting house being full and the *Métropole* being the nearest hotel to Sandgate, and he walked down in the afternoon and asked for Adeline, which was pretty rather than correct. I gather they met in the drawing-room, and as Chatteris closed the door behind him, I imagine there was something in the nature of a caress.

I must confess I envy the freedom of the novelist who can take you behind such a closed door as this and give you all that these persons said and did. But, with the strongest will in the world to blend the little scraps of fact I have into a continuous

sequence of events, I falter at this occasion. After all, I never saw Adeline at all until after all these things were over, and what is she now? A rather tall, a rather restless and active woman, very keen and obvious in public affairs—*with something gone out of her*. Melville once saw a gleam of that, but for the most part Melville never liked her; she had a wider grasp of things than he, and he was a little afraid of her; she was, in some inexplicable way, neither a pretty woman nor a “dear lady” nor a “*grande dame*” nor totally insignificant, and a heretic therefore in Melville’s scheme of things. He gives me small material for that earlier Adeline. “She posed,” he says, she was “political,” and she was always reading Mrs. Humphry Ward.

The last Melville regarded as the most heinous offence. It is not the least of my cousin’s weaknesses that he regards this great novelist as an extremely corrupting influence for intelligent girls. She makes them Good and Serious in the wrong way, he says. Adeline, he asserts, was absolutely built on her. She was always attempting the incarnation of

Marcella. It was he had perverted Mrs. Bunting to this view. But I don't believe for a moment in this idea of girls building themselves on heroines in fiction. These are matters of elective affinity, and, unless some bullying critic or preacher sends us astray, we take each to our own novelist as the souls in the Swedenborgian system take to their hells. Adeline took to the imaginary Marcella. There was, Melville says, the strongest likeness in their mental atmosphere. They had the same defects, a bias for superiority—to use his expressive phrase—the same disposition towards arrogant benevolence, that same obtuseness to little shades of feeling that leads people to speak habitually of the "Lower Classes" and to think in the vein of that phrase. They certainly had the same virtues, a conscientious and conscious integrity, a hard nobility without one touch of magic, an industrious thoroughness. More than anything else, Adeline delighted in her novelist's thoroughness, her freedom from impressionism, the patient resolution with which she went into the corners and swept under the mat of every incident.

And so it would be easy to argue from that that Adeline behaved as Mrs. Ward's characteristic heroine behaved, on a very analogous occasion.

"Marcella" we know—at least after her heart was changed—would have "clung to him." There would have been "a moment of high emotion in which thoughts"—of the highest class—"mingled with the natural ambition of two people in the prime of life and power." Then she would have "receded with a quick movement" and listened "with her beautiful hand pensive against her cheek"—while Chatteris "began to sum up the forces against him—to speculate on the action of this group and that." "Something infinitely tender and maternal" would have "spoken in her, pledging her to the utmost help that love and a woman can give." She would have "produced" in Chatteris "that exquisite mingled impression of grace, passion, self-yielding, which in all its infinite variations and repetitions made up for him the constant poem of her beauty."

But that is the dream and not the reality. So Adeline might have dreamt of behaving, but—. She was not Marcella and only wanting to be, and he was not only not Maxwell but he had no intention of being Maxwell anyhow. If he had had an opportunity of becoming Maxwell he would probably have rejected it with extreme incivility. So they met like two unheroic human beings, with shy and clumsy movements and, I suppose, fairly honest eyes. Something there was in the nature of a caress, I believe, and then I incline to fancy she said "Well?" and I think he must have answered, "It's all right." After that and rather allusively, with a backward jerk of the head at intervals as it were towards the great personage, Chatteris must have told her particulars. He must have told her that he was going to contest Hythe, and that the little difficulty with the Glasgow commission-agent who wanted to run the Radical ticket as a "Man of Kent" had been settled without injury to the Party (such as it is). Assuredly they talked politics, because soon after, when they came into the garden side by side to

where Mrs. Bunting and the Sea Lady sat watching the girls play croquet, Adeline was in full possession of all these facts. I fancy that for such a couple as these were, such intimation of success, such earnest topics, replaced to a certain extent at anyrate the vain repetition of vulgar endearments.

The Sea Lady seems to have been the first to see them. "Here he is," she said abruptly.

"Who is?" said Mrs. Bunting, glancing up at eyes that were suddenly eager and then by their direction to Chatteris.

"Your other Son," said the Sea Lady, jesting unheeded.

"It's Harry and Adeline!" cried Mrs. Bunting. "Don't they make a Couple?"

But the Sea Lady made no reply, and leant back scrutinising their advance. Certainly they made a couple. Coming out of the verandah into the blaze of the sun and across the trim lawn towards the shadow of the ilex-trees, they were lit as it were with a more glorious limelight, and displayed like

actors on a stage more spacious than the stage of any theatre. The figure of Chatteris must have come out tall and fair and broad, a little sunburnt, and, I gather, even a little preoccupied, as indeed he always seemed to be in those latter days. And beside him Adeline, glancing now up at him and now towards the audience under the trees, dark and a little flushed, tallish—though not so tall as Marcella seems to have been—and, you know, without any instructions from any novel in the world—glad.

Chatteris did not discover that there was anyone but Buntings under the tree until he was close at hand. Then the abrupt discovery of this stranger seems to have checked whatever he was prepared to say for his *début*, and Adeline took the centre of the stage. Mrs. Bunting was standing up, and all the croquet players—except Mabel, who was winning—converged on Chatteris with cries of welcome. Mabel remained in the midst of what I understand is called a tea-party, loudly demanding that they should see her “play it out.” No doubt, if every-

thing had gone well, she would have given a most edifying exhibition of what croquet can sometimes be.

Adeline swam forward to Mrs. Bunting and cried with a note of triumph in her voice, "It is all settled. Everything is settled. He has won them all, and he is to contest Hythe."

Quite involuntarily her eyes must have met the Sea Lady's.

It is of course quite impossible to say what she found there—or indeed what there was to find there then. For a moment they faced riddles, and then the Sea Lady turned her eyes with a long deferred scrutiny to the man's face, which she probably saw now closely for the first time. One wonders whether it is just possible that there may have been something, if it was no more than a gleam of surprise and enquiry, in that meeting of their eyes. Just for a moment she held his regard, and then it shifted enquiringly to Mrs. Bunting.

That lady intervened effusively with an "Oh! I forgot" and introduced them. I think they went

through that without another locking of the foils of their regard.

"You back?" said Fred to Chatteris, touching his arm, and Chatteris confirmed this happy guess.

The Bunting girls seemed to welcome Adeline's enviable situation rather than Chatteris as an individual. And Mabel's voice could be heard approaching. "Oughtn't they to see me play it out, Mr. Chatteris?"

"Hullo, Harry, my boy!" cried Mr. Bunting, who was cultivating a bluff manner. "How's Paris?"

"How's the fishing?" said Harry.

And so they came into a vague circle about this lovely person who had "won them all"—except Parker, of course, who remained in her own proper place, and is I am certain never to be won by anybody.

There was a handing and shifting of garden chairs. . . .

No one seemed to take the slightest notice of Adeline's dramatic announcement. The Buntings

were not good at thinking of things to say. She stood in the midst of them, like a leading lady when the other actors have forgotten their parts. Then everyone woke up as it were to this, and they went off in a volley. "So it's really all *settled*," said Mrs. Bunting, and Betty Bunting said, "There *is* to be an election then!" and Nettie said, "*What* fun!" Mr. Bunting remarked with a knowing air, "So you *saw* Him then?" and Fred flung "Hooray!" into the tangle of sounds.

The Sea Lady of course said nothing.

"We'll give 'em a jolly good fight for it, anyhow," said Mr. Bunting.

"Well, I hope we shall do that," said Chatteris.

"We will do more than that," said Adeline.

"Oh *yes!*" said Betty Bunting, "we will."

"I knew they would let him," said Adeline.

"If they had any sense," said Mr. Bunting.

Then came a pause, and Mr. Bunting was emboldened to lift up his voice and utter politics.

"They are getting sense," he said. "They are learning that a Party must have Men, Men of Birth and Training. Money and the mob—they've tried to keep things going by playing to fads and class jealousies. And the Irish. And they've had their lesson. How? Why,—We've stood aside. We've left 'em to faddists and fomenters—and the Irish. And here they are! It's a revolution in the Party. We've let it down. Now we must pick it up again."

He made a gesture with his fat little hand, one of those fat pink little hands that seem to have neither flesh nor bones inside them but only sawdust or horse-hair. Mrs. Bunting leant back in her chair and smiled at him indulgently.

"It is no common election," said Mr. Bunting. "It is a great issue."

The Sea Lady had been regarding him thoughtfully. "What is a great issue?" she asked. "I don't quite understand."

Mr. Bunting spread himself to explain to her. "*This*," he said, to begin with. Adeline listened

with a mingling of interest and impatience, attempting ever and again to suppress him and involve Chatteris by a tactful interposition. But Chatteris appeared disinclined to be involved. He seemed indeed quite interested in Mr. Bunting's view of the case.

Presently the croquet foursome went back—at Mabel's suggestion—to that employment, and the others continued their political talk. It became more personal at last, dealing soon quite specifically with all that Chatteris was doing, and more particularly all that Chatteris was to do. Mrs. Bunting suddenly suppressed Mr. Bunting as he was offering advice, and Adeline took up the burthen of the talk again. She indicated vast purposes. "This election is merely the opening of a door," she said. When Chatteris made modest disavowals, she smiled with a proud and happy consciousness of what she meant to make of him. . . .

And Mrs. Bunting supplied foot-notes to make it all clear to the Sea Lady. "He's so modest," she said at one point, and Chatteris pretended not to

hear and went rather pink. Ever and again he attempted to deflect the talk towards the Sea Lady and away from himself, but he was hampered by his ignorance of her position.

And the Sea Lady said scarcely anything, and watched Chatteris and Adeline, and more particularly Chatteris in relation to Adeline.

CHAPTER VI.

SYMPTOMATIC.

I.

My cousin Melville is never very clear about his dates. Now this is greatly to be regretted, because it would be very illuminating indeed if one could tell just how many days elapsed before he came upon Chatteris in intimate conversation with the Sea Lady. He was going along the front of the Leas with some books from the Public Library that Miss Glendower had suddenly wished to consult, and which she, with that entire ignorance of his furtive lack of admiration for her which was part of her want of charm for him, had bidden him bring her. It was in one of those sheltered paths just under the brow which give such a pleasant and characteristic charm to Folkestone that he came

upon a little group about the Sea Lady's bath-chair. Chatteris was seated in one of the wooden seats that are embedded in the bank, and he was leaning forward and looking into the Sea Lady's face, and she was speaking with a smile that struck Melville even at the time as being a little special in its quality—and she seems to have been capable of many charming smiles. Parker was a little way off, where a sort of bastion projects and gives a wide view of the pier and harbour and the coast of France, regarding it all with a qualified disfavour, and the bath-chair man was crumpled up against the bank lost in that wistful melancholy that the constant perambulation of broken humanity necessarily engenders.

My cousin slackened his pace a little and came up and joined them. The conversation hung at his approach. Chatteris sat back, but there seemed no resentment, and he sought a topic for the three of them in the books Melville carried.

“Books?” he said.

“For Miss Glendower,” said Melville.

"Oh!" said Chatteris.

"What are they about?" asked the Sea Lady.

"Land tenure," said Melville.

"That's hardly my subject," said the Sea Lady, and Chatteris joined in her smile as though he saw the jest.

There was a little pause.

"You are contesting Hythe?" said Melville.

"Fate points that way," said Chatteris.

"They threaten a dissolution for September."

"It will come in a month," said Chatteris, with the inimitable note of one who knows.

"In that case we shall soon be busy."

"And *I* may canvass?" said the Sea Lady. "I never *have*—"

"Miss Waters," explained Chatteris, "has been telling me she means to help us." He met Melville's eye frankly.

"It's rough work, Miss Waters," said Melville.

"I don't mind that. It's fun. And I want

to help. I really do want to help—Mr. Chatteris.”

“You know, that’s encouragement.”

“I could go round with you in my bath-chair?”

“It would be a picnic,” said Chatteris.

“I mean to help, anyhow,” said the Sea Lady.

“You know the case for the plaintiff?” asked Melville.

She looked at him.

“You’ve got your arguments?”

“I shall ask them to vote for Mr. Chatteris, and afterwards when I see them I shall remember them and smile and wave my hand. What else is there?”

“Nothing,” said Chatteris, and shut the lid on Melville. “I wish I had an argument as good.”

“What sort of people are they here?” asked Melville. “Isn’t there a smuggling interest to conciliate?”

“I haven’t asked that,” said Chatteris. “Smug-

gling is over and past, you know. Forty years ago. It always has been forty years ago. They trotted out the last of the smugglers, interesting old man, full of reminiscences, when there was a Count of the Saxon Shore. He remembered smuggling—forty years ago. Really, I doubt if there ever was any smuggling. The existing coastguard is a sacrifice to a vain superstition.”

“Why!” cried the Sea Lady. “Only about five weeks ago I saw quite near here—”

She stopped abruptly and caught Melville’s eye. He grasped her difficulty.

“In a paper,” he suggested.

“Yes, in a paper,” she said, seizing the rope he threw her.

“That?” asked Chatteris.

“There is smuggling still,” said the Sea Lady, with an air of someone who decides not to tell an anecdote that is suddenly found to be half forgotten.

“There’s no doubt it happens,” said Chatteris, missing it all. “But it doesn’t appear in the elec-

tionering. I certainly sha'n't agitate for a faster revenue cutter. However things may be in that respect, I take the line that they are very well as they are. That's my line, of course. And he looked out to sea. The eyes of Melville and the *Sea Lady* had an intimate moment.

"There, you know, is just a specimen of the sort of thing we do," said Chatteris. "Are you prepared to be as intricate as that?"

"Quite," said the *Sea Lady*.

My cousin was reminded of an anecdote. . . .

The talk degenerated into anecdotes of canvassing, and ran shallow. My cousin was just gathering that Mrs. Bunting and Miss Bunting had been with the *Sea Lady* and had gone into the town to a shop, when they returned. Chatteris rose to greet them, and explained—what had been by no means apparent before—that he was on his way to Adeline, and after a few further trivialities he and Melville went on together.

A brief silence fell between them.

"Who *is* that Miss Waters?" asked Chatteris.

"Friend of Mrs. Bunting," prevaricated Melville.

"So I gather. . . . She seems a very charming person."

"She is."

"She's interesting. Her illness seems to throw her up. It makes a passive thing of her, like a picture or something that's—imaginary. Imagined—anyhow. She sits there and smiles and responds. Her eyes—have something intimate. And yet—"

My cousin offered no assistance.

"Where did Mrs. Bunting get her?"

My cousin had to gather himself together for a second or so.

"There's something—" he said deliberately, "that Mrs. Bunting doesn't seem disposed—"

"What can it be?"

"It's bound to be all right," said Melville rather weakly.

"It's strange too. Mrs. Bunting is usually so disposed—"

Melville left that to itself.

"That's what one feels," said Chatteris.

"What?"

"Mystery."

My cousin shares with me a profound detestation of that high mystic method of treating women. *He* likes women to be finite—and nice. In fact he likes everything to be finite—and nice. So he grunted merely.

But Chatteris was not to be stopped by that. He passed to a critical note. "No doubt it's all illusion. All women are impressionists, a patch, a light. You get an effect. And that is all you are meant to get, I suppose. *She* gets an effect. But *how*—that's the Mystery. It's not merely beauty. There's plenty of beauty in the world. But not of these effects. The eyes, I fancy."

He dwelt on that for a moment.

"There's really nothing in eyes, you know, Chatteris," said my cousin Melville, borrowing an alien argument and a tone of analytical cynicism from

me. "Have you ever looked at eyes through a hole in a sheet?"

"Oh, I don't know," said Chatteris. "I don't mean the mere physical eye. . . . Perhaps it's the look of health—and the bath-chair. A bold discord. You don't know what's the matter, Melville?"

"How?"

"I gather from Bunting it's a disablement—not a deformity."

"*He* ought to know."

"I'm not so sure of that. You don't happen to know the nature of her disablement?"

"I can't tell at all," said Melville in a speculative tone. It struck him he was getting to prevaricate better.

The subject seemed exhausted. They spoke of a common friend whom the sight of the *Métropole* suggested. Then they did not talk at all for a time, until the stir and interest of the band-stand was passed. Then Chatteris threw out a thought.

"Complex business—feminine motives," he remarked.

"How?"

"This canvassing. *She* can't be interested in Philanthropic Liberalism."

"There's a difference in the type. And besides, there it's a personal matter."

"Not necessarily, is it? Surely there's not such an intellectual gap between the sexes! If *you* can get interested—"

"Oh, I *know*."

"Besides, it's not a question of principles. It's the fun of the electioneering."

"Fun!"

"There's no knowing what *won't* interest the feminine mind," said Melville, and added, "or what will."

Chatteris did not answer.

"It's the District Visiting Instinct, I expect," said Melville. "They all have it. It's the canvassing. All women like to go into houses that don't belong to them."

"Very likely," said Chatteris shortly, and failing a reply from Melville gave way to secret meditations, it would seem still of a fairly agreeable sort.

The twelve o'clock gun thudded from Shorncliffe Camp.

"By Jove!" said Chatteris, and quickened his steps.

They found Adeline busy amidst her papers. As they entered she pointed reproachfully, yet with a certain Marcella-like undertone of sweetness, at the clock. The apologies of Chatteris were effusive and winning, and involved no mention of the Sea Lady on the Leas.

Melville delivered his books, and left them already wading deeply into the details of the district organisation that the local Liberal organiser had submitted.

II.

A LITTLE while after the return of Chatteris my cousin Melville and the Sea Lady were under the ilex at the end of the sea garden, and—disregarding (as everyone was accustomed to do) Parker, who was in a garden-chair doing some afternoon work at a proper distance—there was nobody with them at all. Fred and the girls were out cycling—Fred had gone with them at the Sea Lady's request—and Miss Glendower and Mrs. Bunting were at Hythe calling diplomatically on some rather horrid local people who might be serviceable to Harry in his electioneering.

Mr. Bunting was out fishing. He was not fond of fishing, but he was in many respects an exceptionally resolute little man, and he had taken to fishing every day in the afternoon after lunch in order to break himself of what Mrs. Bunting called

his "ridiculous habit" of getting sea-sick whenever he went out in a boat. He said that if fishing from a boat with pieces of mussels for bait after lunch would not break the habit, nothing would; and certainly it seemed at times as though it was going to break everything that was in him. But the habit escaped. This, however, is a digression.

These two, I say, were sitting in the ample shade under the evergreen oak, and Melville I imagine was in those fine faintly patterned flannels that in the year 1899 combined correctness with ease. He was no doubt looking at the shaded face of the Sea Lady, framed in a frame of sunlit yellow-green lawn and black-green ilex-leaves—at least so my impulse for verisimilitude conceives it—and she at first was pensive and downcast that afternoon, and afterwards she was interested and looked into his eyes. Either she must have suggested he might smoke, or else he asked. Anyhow, his cigarettes were produced. She looked at them with an arrested gesture, and he hung for a moment, doubtful, on her gesture.

"I suppose *you*"—he said.

I never learnt."

He glanced at Parker and then met the Sea Lady's regard.

"It's one of the things I came for," she said.

She took the only course.

She accepted a cigarette and examined it thoughtfully. "Down there," she said; "it's just one of the things—. You will understand we get nothing but saturated tobacco. Some of the mermen—. . . There's something they have picked up from the sailors. *Quids* I *think* they call it. But that's too horrid for words!"

She dismissed the unpleasant topic by a movement and lapsed into thought.

My cousin clicked his match-box.

She had a momentary doubt and glanced towards the house. "Mrs. Bunting?" she asked. Several times, I understand, she asked the same thing.

"She wouldn't mind—" said Melville, and stopped.

"She won't think it improper," he amplified, "if nobody else thinks it improper."

"There's nobody else," said the Sea Lady, glancing at Parker, and my cousin lit the match.

My cousin has an indirect habit of mind. With all general and all personal things his disposition to get at them obliquely amounts almost to a passion—he could no more go straight to a crisis than a cat could to a stranger. He came off at a tangent now as he was sitting forward and scrutinising her first very creditable efforts to draw. "I just wonder," he said, "what exactly it was you *did* come for."

She smiled at him over a little jet of smoke. "Why, this," she said.

"And hairdressing?"

"And dressing."

She smiled again after a momentary hesitation. "And all this sort of thing," she said, as though she felt she had answered him perhaps a little below his deserts. Her gesture indicated the house and the lawn and—my cousin Melville wondered just exactly how much else.

"Am I doing it right?" asked the Sea Lady.

"Beautifully," said my cousin with a faint sigh in his voice. "What do you think of it?"

"It was worth coming for," said the Sea Lady, smiling into his eyes.

"But did you really just come—?"

She filled in his gap. "To see what life was like on land here? . . . Isn't that enough?"

Melville's cigarette had failed to light. He regarded its blighted career pensively.

"Life," he said, "isn't all—this sort of thing."

"This sort of thing?"

"Sunlight. Cigarette-smoking. Talk. Looking nice."

"But it's made up—"

"Not altogether."

"For example?"

"Oh, *you* know."

"What?"

"You *know*," said Melville, and would not look at her.

"I decline to know," she said after a little pause.

"Besides—" he said.

"Yes?"

"You told Mrs. Bunting"— It occurred to him that he was telling tales; but that scruple came too late.

"Well?"

"Something about a soul."

She made no immediate answer. He looked up, and her eyes were smiling. "Mr. Melville," she said innocently, "what *is* a soul?"

"Well," said my cousin readily, and then paused for a space.

"A soul," said my cousin, and knocked an imaginary ash from his extinct cigarette.

"A soul," he repeated, and glanced at Parker.

"A soul, you know," he said, and looked at the Sea Lady with the air of a man who is handling a difficult matter with skilful care.

"Come to think of it," he said, "it's a rather complicated matter to explain—"

"To a Being without one?"

"To Anyone," said my cousin Melville, suddenly admitting his difficulty.

He meditated upon her eyes for a moment.

"Besides," he said, "you know what a soul is perfectly well."

"No," she answered, "I don't."

"You know as well as I do."

"Ah! that may be different."

"You came to get a soul."

"Perhaps I don't want one. *Why*—if one hasn't one—?"

"Ah, *there!*" And my cousin shrugged his shoulders. "But really, you know—. It's just the generality of it that makes it hard to define."

"Everybody has a soul?"

"Everyone."

"Except me?"

"I'm not certain of that."

"Mrs. Bunting?"

"Certainly."

"And Mr. Bunting?"

"Everyone."

"Has Miss Glendower?"

"Lots."

The Sea Lady mused. She went off at a tangent abruptly.

"Mr. Melville," she said "what is a Union of Souls?"

Melville flicked his extinct cigarette suddenly into an elbow shape and then threw it away. The phrase may have awakened some reminiscence. "It's an Extra," he said. "It's a sort of Flourish. . . . And sometimes it's like leaving cards by footmen—a substitute for the Real Presence."

There came a gap. He remained downcast, trying to find a way towards whatever it was that it was in his mind to say. Conceivably he did not clearly know what that might be until he came to it. The Sea Lady abandoned an attempt to understand him in favour of a more urgent topic.

"Do you think Miss Glendower and—Mr. Chatteris—?"

Melville looked up at her. He noticed she had

hung on the name. "Decidedly," he said. "It's just what they *would* do."

Then he spoke again. "Chatteris?" he said.

"Yes," said she.

"I thought so," said Melville.

The Sea Lady regarded him gravely. They scrutinised one another with an unprecedented intimacy. Melville was suddenly direct. It was a discovery that it seemed he ought to have made all along. He felt quite unaccountably bitter, and he spoke with a twitch of the mouth, and his voice had a note of accusation. "You want to talk about Him."

She nodded—still grave.

"Well, *I* don't." He changed his note. "But I will if you wish it."

"I thought you would."

"Oh, *you* know," said Melville, discovering his extinct cigarette was within reach of a vindictive heel.

She said nothing.

"Well?" said Melville.

"I saw him first," she apologised, "some years ago."

"Where?"

"In the South Seas—near Tonga."

"And that is really what you came for?"

This time her manner was convincing. She admitted, "Yes."

Melville was carefully impartial. "He's sightly," he admitted, "and well-built and a decent chap—a decent chap. But I don't see why *you*—"

He went off at a tangent. "He didn't see *you*—?"

"Oh no."

Melville's pose and tone suggested a mind of extreme liberality. "I don't see why you came," he said. "Nor what you mean to do. You see,"—with an air noting a trifling but valid obstacle—"there's Miss Glendower."

"*Is* there?"

"Well, isn't there?"

"That's just it," she said.

"And besides after all, you know, why should *you*—?"

"I admit it's unreasonable," she said. "But why reason about it? It's a matter of the Imagination. . . ."

"For him?"

"How should I know how it takes him? That is what I *want* to know."

Melville looked her in the eyes again. "You know you're not playing fair," he said.

"To her?"

"To anyone."

"Why?"

"Because you are immortal—and unencumbered. Because you can do everything you want to do—and we cannot. I don't know why we cannot, but we cannot. Here we are, with our short lives and our little souls to save, or lose, fussing for our little concerns. And *you*, out of the elements, come and beckon—"

"The elements have their rights," she said.

And then: "The elements are the elements, you know. That is what you forget."

"Imagination?"

"Certainly. That's *the* element. Those elements of your chemists—"

"Yes?"

"Are all Imagination. There isn't any other."

She went on. "And all the elements of your life, the life you imagine you are living, the little things you *must* do, the little cares, the extraordinary little duties, the day by day, the hypnotic limitations,—all these things are a fancy that has taken hold of you too strongly for you to shake off. You daren't, you mustn't, you can't. To us who watch you—"

"You watch us?"

"Oh yes. We watch you, and sometimes we envy you. Not only for the dry air and the sunlight and the shadows of trees and the feeling of morning and the pleasantness of many such things, but because your lives begin and end . . . because you look towards an end."

She reverted to her former topic. "But you are so limited, so tied! The little time you have, you use so poorly. You begin and you end and all the time between it is as if you were enchanted, you are afraid to do this that would be delightful to do, you must do that though you know all the time it is stupid and disagreeable. Just think of the things—even the little things—you mustn't do. Up there on the Leas in this hot weather all the people are sitting in stuffy ugly clothes—ever so much too much clothes—hot tight boots, you know, when they have the most lovely pink feet, some of them—we *see*—and they are all with little to talk about and nothing to look at, and bound not to do all sorts of natural things, and bound to do all sorts of preposterous things. Why are they bound? Why are they letting life slip by them? Just as though they wouldn't all of them presently be dead! Suppose *you* were to go up there in a bathing-dress and a white cotton hat—"

"It wouldn't be *proper!*" cried Melville.

"Why not?"

"It would be outrageous!"

"But anyone may see you like that on the beach!"

"That's different."

"It isn't different. You dream it's different. And in just the same way you dream all the other things are proper or improper or good or bad to do. Because you are in a dream, a fantastic unwholesome little dream. So small, so infinitely small! I saw you the other day dreadfully worried by a spot of ink on your sleeve—almost the whole afternoon."

My cousin looked distressed. She abandoned the ink-spot.

"Your life, I tell you, is a dream—a dream, and you can't wake out of it—"

"And if so, why do you tell me?"

She made no answer for a space.

"Why do you tell me?" he insisted.

He heard the rustle of her movement as she bent towards him.

She came warmly close to him. She spoke in gently confidential undertones, as one who imparts a secret that is not to be too lightly given. "Because," she said, "there are better dreams."

III

III.

FOR a moment it seemed to Melville that he had been addressed by something quite other than the pleasant lady in the bath-chair before him. "But how—?" he began, and stopped. He remained silent with a perplexed face. She leant back and glanced away from him, and when at last she turned and spoke again, specific realities closed in on him once more.

"Why shouldn't I?" she asked. "If I want to."

"Shouldn't what?"

"If I fancy Chatteris."

"One might think of obstacles," he reflected.

"He's not hers," she said.

"In a way, he's trying to be," said Melville.

"*Trying* to be! He has to be what he is.

Nothing can make him hers. If you weren't dreaming you would see that."

She spoke on my cousin's silence. "She's not *real*," she said. "She's a mass of fancies and vanities. She gets everything out of books. She gets herself out of a book. You can see her doing it here. . . . What is she seeking? What is she trying to do? All this work, all this political stuff of hers? She talks of the Condition of the Poor! What is the Condition of the Poor? A dreary tossing on the bed of existence, a perpetual fear of consequences that perpetually distresses them. Lives of anxiety they lead, because they do not know what a dream the whole thing is. Suppose they were not anxious and afraid. . . . And what does she care for the Condition of the Poor, after all! It is only a point of departure in her dream. In her heart she does not want their dreams to be happier, in her heart she has no passion for them, only her dream is that she should be prominently Doing Good, asserting herself, controlling their affairs amidst thanks and praise and blessings.

Her dream! Of Serious things!—a rout of phantoms pursuing a phantom Ignis Fatuus—the afterglow of a mirage. Vanity of vanities—”

“It’s real enough to her.”

“As real as she can make it, you know. But she isn’t real herself. She begins badly.”

“And *he*, you know—”

“He doesn’t believe in it.”

“I’m not so sure.”

“I am—now.”

“He’s a complicated being.”

“He will ravel out,” said the Sea Lady.

“I think you misjudge him about that work of his, anyhow,” said Melville. “He’s a man rather divided against himself.” He added abruptly, “We all are.” He recovered himself from the generality. “It’s vague, I admit, a sort of vague wish to do something decent, you know, that he has—”

“A sort of vague wish,” she conceded; “*but—*”

“He means well,” said Melville, clinging to his proposition.

"He means nothing. Only very dimly he suspects—"

"Yes?"

"What you too are beginning to suspect. . . . That other things may be conceivable, even if they are not possible. That this life of yours is not everything. That it is not to be taken too seriously. Because . . . *there are better dreams!*"

The song of the Sirens was in her voice; my cousin would not look at her face. "I know nothing of any other dreams," he said. "One has oneself and this life, and that is enough to manage. What other dreams can there be? Anyhow, we are in the dream—we have to accept it. Besides, you know, that's going off the question. We were talking of Chatteris, and why you have come for him. Why should you come, why should anyone outside come—into this world?"

"Because we are permitted to come—we immortals. And why, if we choose to do so, and taste this life that passes and continues like rain

that falls to the ground, why should we not do it? Why should we abstain?"

"And Chatteris?"

"If he pleases me."

He roused himself to a Titanic effort against an oppression that was coming over him. He tried to get the thing down to a definite small case, an incident, an affair of considerations. "But look here, you know," he said. "What precisely do you mean to do if you get him? You don't seriously intend to keep up the game to that extent. You don't mean to—positively, in our terrestrial fashion, you know—marry him?"

The Sea Lady laughed at his recovery of the practical tone. "Well, why *not*?" she asked.

"And go about in a bath-chair, and—No, that's not it. What *is* it?"

He looked up into her eyes, and it was like looking into deep water. Down in that deep there stirred impalpable things. She smiled at him.

"No!" she said, "I sha'n't marry him and go about in a bath-chair. And grow old as all earthly

women must. (It's the dust, I think, and the dryness of the air, and the way you begin and end.) You burn too fast, you flare and sink and die. This life of yours!—the illnesses and the growing old! When the skin wears shabby, and the light is out of the hair and the teeth—. Not even for Love would I face it. No. . . . But then, you know—. . . ." Her voice sank to a low whisper. "*There are better dreams.*"

"*What dreams?*" rebelled Melville. "What do you mean? What *are* you? What do you mean by coming into this life—you who pretend to be a woman—and whispering, whispering . . . to us who are in it, to us who have no escape?"

"But there is an escape," said the Sea Lady.

"How?"

"For some there is an escape. When the whole life rushes to a moment—."

And then she stopped. Now there is clearly no sense in this sentence, to my mind, even from a lady of an essentially imaginary sort, who comes out of the sea. How can a whole life rush to a

moment? But, whatever it was she really did say, there is no doubt she left it half unsaid—

He glanced up at her abrupt cessation, and she was looking at the house.

“Do . . . ris! Do . . . ris! Are you there?” It was Mrs. Bunting’s voice floating athwart the lawn, the voice of the ascendant present, of invincibly sensible things. The world grew real again to Melville. He seemed to wake up, to start back from some delusive trance that crept upon him.

He looked at the Sea Lady as though he was already incredulous of the things they had said, as though he had been asleep and dreamt their talk. Some light seemed to go out, some fancy faded. His eye rested upon the inscription, “Flamps, Bath-Chair Proprietor,” just visible under her arm.

“We’ve got perhaps a little more serious than—” he said doubtfully; and then, “What you have been saying—did you exactly mean—?”

The rustle of Mrs. Bunting’s advance became audible, and Parker moved and coughed.

He was quite sure they had been "more serious than—"

"Another time perhaps—"

Had all these things really been said, or was he under some fantastic hallucination?

He had a sudden thought. "Where's your cigarette?" he asked.

But her cigarette had ended long ago.

"And what have you been talking about so long?" sang Mrs. Bunting, with an almost motherly hand on the back of Melville's chair.

"Oh!" said Melville, at a loss for once, and suddenly rising from his chair to face her, and then to the Sea Lady with an artificially easy smile, "What *have* we been talking about?"

"All sorts of things, I daresay," said Mrs. Bunting, in what might almost be called an arch manner. And she honoured Melville with a special smile—one of those smiles that are morally almost winks.

My cousin caught all this archness full in the face, and for four seconds he stared at Mrs. Bunting

in amazement. He wanted breath. Then they all laughed together, and Mrs. Bunting sat down pleasantly and remarked, quite audibly to herself, "As though I couldn't guess."

IV.

I GATHER that, after this talk, Melville fell into an extraordinary net of doubting. In the first place, and what was most distressing, he doubted whether this conversation could possibly have happened at all, and if it had, whether his memory had not played him some trick in modifying and intensifying the import of it all. My cousin occasionally dreams conversations of so sober and probable a sort as to mingle quite perplexingly with his real experiences. Was this one of these occasions? He found himself taking up and scrutinising, as it were, first this remembered sentence and then that. Had she really said this thing and quite in this way? Had she really said that? His memory of their conversation was never quite the same for two days together. Had she really and deliberately fore-

shadowed for Chatteris some obscure and mystical submergence? . . .

What intensified and complicated his doubts most was the Sea Lady's subsequent serene freedom from allusion to anything that might or might not have passed. She behaved just exactly as she had always behaved; neither an added intimacy nor that distance that follows indiscreet confidences appeared in her manner.

And amidst this crop of questions there arose presently quite a new set of doubts, as though he was not already sufficiently equipped. The Sea Lady, he reflected, alleged she had come to the world that lives on land, for Chatteris.

And then—?

He had not hitherto looked ahead to see precisely what would happen to Chatteris, to Miss Glendower, to the Buntings or anyone, when, as seemed highly probable, Chatteris was "got." There were other dreams, there was another existence, an Elsewhere—and Chatteris was to go there! So she said! But it came into Melville's mind with a quite

disproportionate force and vividness, that once long ago he had seen a picture of a man and a mermaid rushing downward through deep water. . . . Could it possibly be that sort of thing? in the year eighteen hundred and ninety-nine. Conceivably, if she had said these things, did she mean them, and if she meant them, and this definite campaign of capture was in hand, what was an orderly, sane-living, well-dressed bachelor of the world to do?

Look on?—until things ended in a catastrophe?

One figures his face almost aged. He seems to have hovered about the house on the Sandgate Riviera to a scandalous extent, failing always to get a sufficiently long and intimate *tête-à-tête* with the Sea Lady to settle once for all his doubts as to what really had been said and what he had dreamt or fancied in their talk. Never had he been so exceedingly disturbed as he was by the twist this talk had taken. Never had his habitual pose of humorous acquiescence in life been quite so difficult to keep up. He became positively absent-minded.

"You know if it's like that, it's serious," was the burthen of his private mutterings. His condition was palpable even to Mrs. Bunting. But she misunderstood his motive. She said something. . . . Finally and quite abruptly he set off to London in a state of frantic determination to get out of it all. The Sea Lady wished him good-bye in Mrs. Bunting's presence as though there had never been anything. . . .

I suppose one may contrive to understand something of his disturbance. He had made quite considerable sacrifices to the World. He had, at great pains, found his place and his way in it, he had imagined he had really "got the hang of it," as people say, and was having an interesting time. And then, you know, to encounter a voice that subsequently insists upon haunting you with "*There are better dreams,*" to hear a tale that threatens complications, disasters, broken hearts, and not to have the faintest idea of the proper thing to do!

But I do not think he would have bolted from Sandgate until he had really got some more definite

answer to the question, "*What* better dreams?"—until he had surprised or forced some clearer illumination from the passive invalid—if Mrs. Bunting one morning had not very tactfully hinted—

You know Mrs. Bunting, and you can imagine what she tactfully hinted. Just at that time, what with her own girls and the Glendower girls, her imagination was positively inflamed for matrimony; she was a matrimonial fanatic, she would have married anybody to anything just for the fun of doing it, and the idea of pairing off poor Melville to this mysterious immortal with a scaly tail seems to have seemed to her the most natural thing in the world.

Apropos of nothing whatever I fancy she remarked, "Your opportunity's now, Mr. Melville."

"My opportunity!" cried Melville, trying madly not to understand in the face of her pink resolution.

"You've a monopoly now," she cried. "But when we go back to London with her there will be ever so many people running after her."

I fancy Melville said something about carrying the thing too far. He doesn't remember what he did say. I don't think he even knew at the time. . . .

However, he fled back to London in August, and was there so miserably at loose ends that he had not the will to get out of the place. On this passage in the story he does not dwell, and such verisimilitude as may be must be supplied by my imagination. I imagine him in his charmingly appointed flat—a flat that is light without being trivial, and artistic with no want of dignity or sincerity—finding a loss of interest in his books, a loss of beauty in the silver he (not too vehemently) collects. I imagine him wandering into that dainty little bedroom of his and round into the dressing-room, and there rapt in a blank contemplation of the seven-and-twenty pairs of trousers (all creasing neatly in their proper stretchers) that are necessary to his conception of a wise and happy man. For every occasion he has learnt, in a natural easy progress to knowledge, the exquisitely appropriate pair of

trousers, the permissible upper garment, the becoming gesture and word. He was a man who had mastered his world. And then, you know, the whisper—

“There are better dreams.”

“What dreams?” I imagine him asking, with a defensive note. Whatever transporence the world might have had, whatever suggestion of something beyond there, in the sea garden at Sandgate, I fancy that in Melville’s apartments in London it was indisputably opaque.

And “Damn it!” he cries, “if these dreams are for Chatteris, why should she tell me?”

“Suppose I had the chance of them—whatever they are—”

He reflects, with a terrible sincerity in the nature of his will.

“No!” And then again, “No!”

“And if one mustn’t have ’em, why should one know about ’em and be worried by them? . . .

“If she comes to do mischief, why shouldn’t

she do mischief without making me an accomplice?"

He walks up and down and stops at last, and stares out of his window on the jaded summer traffic going Haymarket way. . . .

He sees nothing of that traffic. He sees the little sea garden at Sandgate, and that little group of people very small and bright, and something—something hanging over them. "It isn't fair on them—or me—or anybody!"

Then, you know, quite suddenly, I imagine him swearing.

I imagine him at his lunch, a meal he usually treats with a becoming gravity. I imagine the waiter marking the kindly self-indulgence of his clean-shaven face, and advancing with that air of intimate participation the good waiter shows to such as he esteems. I figure the respectful pause, the respectful enquiry.

"Oh, *anything!*" cries Melville, and the waiter retires amazed.

V.

To add to Melville's distress, as petty discomforts do add to all genuine trouble, his club was undergoing an operation, and full of builders and decorators; they had gouged out its windows and gagged its hall with scaffolding, and he and his like were guests of a stranger club that had several members who blew. They seemed never to do anything but blow and sigh and rustle papers and go to sleep about the place, they were like blight-spots on the handsome plant of this host-club, and it counted for little with Melville, in the state he was in, that all the fidgety breathers were persons of eminent position. But it was this temporary dislocation of his world that brought him unexpectedly into a *quasi* confidential talk with Chatteris one afternoon, for Chatteris was one of the less eminent and amorphous

members of this club that was sheltering Melville's club.

Melville had taken up *Punch*—he was in that mood when a man takes up anything—and was reading, he does not know exactly what he was reading. Presently he sighed, looked up and discovered Chatteris entering the room.

He was surprised to see Chatteris, startled and just faintly alarmed, and Chatteris, it was evident, was surprised and disconcerted to see him. Chatteris stood in as awkward an attitude as he was capable of, staring unfavourably, and for a moment or so he gave no sign of recognition. Then he nodded and came forward reluctantly. His every movement suggested the will without the wit to escape. "*You here?*" he said.

"What are *you* doing away from Hythe at this time?" asked Melville.

"I came here to write a letter," said Chatteris.

He looked about him rather helplessly. Then

he sat down beside Melville and demanded a cigarette. Suddenly he plunged into intimacy.

"It's doubtful whether I shall contest Hythe," he remarked.

"No?"

"No."

He lit his cigarette.

"Would you?" he asked.

"Not a bit of it," said Melville. "But then it's not my line."

"Is it mine?"

"Isn't it a little late in the day to drop it?" said Melville. "You've been put up for it now. Everyone's at work. Miss Glendower—"

"I know," said Chatteris.

"Well?"

"I don't seem to want to go on."

"My dear man!"

"It's a bit of overwork perhaps. I'm off colour. Things have gone flat. That's why I'm up here."

He did a very absurd thing. He threw away a

quarter-smoked cigarette and almost immediately demanded another.

"You've been a little immoderate with your statistics," said Melville.

Chatteris said something that struck Melville as having somehow been said before. "Election, Progress, Good of Humanity, Public Spirit;—none of these things interest me really," he said. "At least—just now."

Melville waited.

"One gets brought up in an atmosphere in which it's always being whispered that one should go for a Career. You learn it at your mother's knee. They never give you time to find out what you really want, they keep on shoving you at that. They form your character. They build your mind. They rush you into it. . . ."

"They didn't me," said Melville.

"They did *me*, anyhow. And here I am!"

"You don't want a Career?"

"Well—. Look what it is."

"Oh! if you look at what things *are!*"

"First of all, the messing about to get into the House. These confounded parties mean nothing—absolutely nothing. They aren't even decent Fac-tions. You blither to confounded committees of confounded tradesmen whose sole idea in this world is to get overpaid for their self-respect; you whisper and hobnob with local solicitors and get yourself seen about with them; you ass about the charities and institutions, and lunch and chatter and chum with every conceivable form of human conceit and pushfulness and trickery—."

He broke off. "It isn't as if *they* were up to anything! They're working in their way, just as you are working in your way. It's the same game with all of them. They chase a phantom gratification, they toil and quarrel and envy, night and day, in the perpetual attempt to persuade themselves in spite of everything that they are Real and a Success—."

He stopped and smoked.

Melville was spiteful. "Yes," he admitted, "but I thought *your* little movement.—That there was to

be something more than party politics and self-advancement—?”

He left his sentence interrogatively incomplete.

“The Condition of the Poor,” he said.

“Well?” said Chatteris, and regarded him with a sort of stony admission in his blue eye.

Melville dodged the eye. “At Sandgate,” he said, “there was, you know, a certain atmosphere of Belief—”

“I know,” said Chatteris for the second time.

“That’s the devil of it!” said Chatteris after a pause.

“If I don’t believe in the game I’m playing, if I’m left high and dry on this shoal, with the tide of belief gone past me, it isn’t *my* planning, anyhow. I know the decent thing I ought to do. I mean to do it; in the end I mean to do it; I’m talking in this way to relieve my mind. I’ve started the game, and I must see it out; I’ve put my hand to the plough, and I mustn’t go back. That’s why I came to London—to get it over with myself. It was

running up against you, set me off. You caught me in the Crisis."

"Ah!" said Melville.

"But, for all that, the thing is as I said,—none of these things interest me really. It won't alter the fact that I am committed to fight a phantom election about nothing in particular, for a party that's been dead ten years. And, if the ghosts win, go into the parliament as a constituent spectre. . . . There it is—as a mental phenomenon!"

He reiterated his cardinal article. "The interest is dead," he said, "the will has no soul."

He became more critical. He bent a little closer to Melville's ear. "It isn't really that I don't believe. When I say I don't believe in these things I go too far. I do. I know, the electioneering, the intriguing is a means to an end. There is work to be done, sound work, and important work. Only—"

Melville turned an eye on him over his cigarette end.

Chatteris met it, seemed for a moment to cling

to it. He became absurdly confidential. He was evidently in the direst need of a confidential ear.

"I don't want to do it. When I sit down to it, square myself down in my chair, you know, and say, 'Now for the rest of my life this is IT, this is your life, Chatteris,'—when I do that, there comes a sort of terror, Melville."

"H'm," said Melville, and meditated. Then he turned on Chatteris with the air of a family physician and tapped his shoulder, three times, as he spoke. "You've had too much statistics, Chatteris," he said.

He let that soak in. Then he faced about towards his interlocutor, and toyed with a club ash-tray. "It's Every Day has overtaken you," he said. "You can't see the wood for the trees. You forget the spacious design you are engaged upon, in the heavy details of the moment. You are like a painter who has been working hard upon something very small and exacting, in a corner. You want to step back and look at the whole thing."

"No," said Chatteris, "that isn't quite it."

Melville indicated that he knew better.

"I keep on stepping back and looking at it," said Chatteris. "Just lately I've scarcely done anything else. I'll admit it's a spacious and noble thing—political work done well—only—. I admire it, but it doesn't grip my imagination, it doesn't grip my imagination. That's where the trouble comes in."

"What *does* grip your imagination?" asked Melville. He was absolutely certain the Sea Lady had been talking this paralysis into Chatteris, and he wanted to see just how far she had got. "For example," he tested: "Are there—by any chance—other dreams?"

Chatteris gave no sign at the phrase. Melville dismissed his suspicion. "What do you mean—other dreams?" asked Chatteris.

"Is there conceivably another way—another sort of life—some other aspect—?"

"It's out of the question," said Chatteris. He added, rather remarkably, "Adeline's awfully good."

My cousin Melville acquiesced silently in Adeline's goodness.

"All this, you know, is a Mood. My life is made for me—and it's a very good life. It's better than I deserve."

"Heaps," said Melville.

"Much," said Chatteris defiantly.

"Ever so much," endorsed Melville.

"Let's talk of other things," said Chatteris. "It's what even the street boys call *marbid* nowadays to doubt for a moment the absolute final all-this-and-nothing-else-in-the-worldishness of whatever you happen to be doing."

My cousin Melville, however, could think of no other sufficiently interesting topic. "You left them all right at Sandgate?" he asked after a pause.

"Except little Bunting."

"Seedy?"

"Been fishing."

"Of course. Breezes and the spring tides. . . . And Miss Waters?"

Chatteris shot a suspicious glance at him. He

affected the offhand style. "She's quite well," he said. "Looks just as charming as ever."

"She really means that canvassing?"

"She's spoken of it again."

"She'll do a lot for you," said Melville, and left a fine wide pause.

Chatteris assumed the tone of a man who gossips.

"Who is this Miss Waters?" he asked.

"A very charming person," said Melville, and said no more.

Chatteris waited, and his pretence of airy gossip vanished. He became very much in earnest.

"Look here," he said. "Who *is* this Miss Waters?"

"How should *I* know?" prevaricated Melville.

"Well, you *do* know. And the others know. Who is she?"

Melville met his eyes. "Won't they tell you?" he said.

"That's just it," said Chatteris.

"Why do you want to know?"

"Why shouldn't I know?"

"There's a sort of promise to keep it dark."

"Keep *what* dark?"

My cousin gestured.

"It can't be anything wrong?" My cousin made no sign.

"She may have had experiences?"

My cousin reflected a moment on the possibilities of the deep-sea life. "She has," he said.

"I don't care if she has."

There came a pause.

"Look here, Melville," said Chatteris, "I want to know this. Unless it's a thing to be specially kept from. . . . I don't like being among a lot of people who treat me as an outsider. What is this something about Miss Waters—?"

"What does Miss Glendower say—?"

"Vague things. She doesn't like her, and she won't say why. And Mrs. Bunting goes about with discretion written all over her. And she herself looks at you—. And that maid of hers looks—. The thing's worrying me."

"Why don't you ask the lady herself?"

"How can I, till I know what it is? Confound it! I'm asking you plainly enough."

"Well," said Melville, and at the moment he had really decided to tell Chatteris. But he hung up on the manner of presentation. He thought in the moment to say, "The truth is she is a mermaid." Then as instantly he perceived how incredible this would be. He always suspected Chatteris of a capacity for being continental and romantic. The man might fly out at him for saying such a thing of a lady. . . .

A dreadful doubt fell upon Melville. As you know, he had never seen that tail with his own eyes. In these surroundings there came to him such an incredulity of the Sea Lady as he had not felt even when first Mrs. Bunting told him of her. All about him was an atmosphere of solid reality, such as one can breathe only in a first-class London club. Everywhere ponderous armchairs met the eye. There were massive tables in abundance and match-boxes of solid rock. The matches were of

some specially large heavy sort. On a ponderous elephant-legged green baize table near at hand were several copies of the *Times*, the current *Punch*, an inkpot of solid brass, and a paper-weight of lead. *There are other dreams!* It seemed impossible. The breathing of an eminent person in a chair in the far corner became very distinct in that interval. It was heavy and resolute like the sound of a stonemason's saw. It insisted upon itself as the touchstone of reality. It seemed to say that at the first whisper of a thing so utterly improbable as a mermaid it would snort and choke.

"You wouldn't believe me if I told you," said Melville.

"Well, tell me—anyhow."

My cousin looked at an empty chair beside him. It was evidently stuffed with the very best horsehair that money could procure, stuffed with infinite skill and an almost religious care. It preached in the open invitation of its expanded arms that man does not live by bread alone—in-

much as afterwards he needs a nap. An utterly dreamless chair!

Mermaids?

He felt he was after all quite possibly the victim of a foolish delusion, hypnotised by Mrs. Bunting's beliefs. Was there not some more plausible interpretation, some phrase that would lie out bridgeways from the plausible to the truth?

"It's no good," he groaned at last.

Chatteris had been watching him furtively.

"Oh, I don't care a hang," he said, and shied his second cigarette into the massively decorated fireplace. "It's no affair of mine."

Then quite abruptly he sprang to his feet and gesticulated with an ineffectual hand.

"You needn't," he said, and seemed to intend to say many regrettable things. Meanwhile until his intention ripened he sawed his ineffectual hand. I fancy he ended by failing to find a thing sufficiently regrettable to express the pungency of the moment. He flung about and went towards the door.

"Don't!" he said to the back of the newspaper of the breathing member.

"If you don't want to," he said to the respectful waiter at the door.

The hall porter heard that he didn't care—he was hanged if he did!

"He might be one of these here Guests," said the hall porter, greatly shocked. "That's what comes of lettin' 'em in so young."

VI.

MELVILLE overcame an impulse to follow him.

"Confound the fellow!" said Melville.

And then as the whole outburst came into focus, he said with still more emphasis, "Confound the fellow!"

He stood up and became aware that the member who had been asleep was now regarding him with malevolent eyes. He perceived it was a hard and invincible malevolence, and that no petty apologetic quality of demeanour would avail against it. He turned about and went towards the door.

The interview had done my cousin good. His misery and distress had lifted. He was presently bathed in a profound moral indignation, and that is the very antithesis of doubt and unhappiness. The more he thought it over, the more his indignation

with Chatteris grew. That sudden unreasonable outbreak altered all the perspectives of the case. He wished very much that he could meet Chatteris again and discuss the whole matter from a new footing.

“Think of it!” He thought so vividly and so verbally that he was nearly talking to himself as he went along. It shaped itself into an unspoken discourse in his mind.

Was there ever a more ungracious, ungrateful, unreasonable creature than this same Chatteris? He was the spoilt child of Fortune, things came to him, things were given him, his very blunders brought more to him than other men’s successes. Out of every thousand men, nine hundred and ninety-nine might well find food for envy in the way luck had served him. Many a one has toiled all his life, and taken at last gratefully the merest fraction of all that had thrust itself upon this insatiable thankless young man. “Even I,” thought my cousin, “might envy him—in several ways. And then, at the mere first onset of duty, nay!—at the mere first whisper

of restraint, this insubordination, this protest and flight!

“Think!” urged my cousin, “of the common lot of men. Think of the many who suffer from hunger—”

(It was a painful Socialistic sort of line to take, but in his mood of moral indignation my cousin pursued it relentlessly.)

“Think of the many who suffer from hunger, who lead lives of unremitting toil, who go fearful, who go squalid, and withal do, in a sort of dumb resolute way, their utmost to do their duty, or at anyrate what they think to be their duty. Think of the chaste poor women in the world! Think again of the many honest souls who aspire to the service of their kind, and are so hemmed about and pre-occupied that they may not give it! And then this pitiful creature comes, with his mental gifts, his gifts of position and opportunity, the stimulus of great ideas, and a wife, who is not only rich and beautiful—she *is* beautiful!—but also the best of all possible helpers for him—.

"And he turns away. It isn't good enough. It takes no hold upon his imagination, if you please. It isn't beautiful enough for him, and that's the plain truth of the matter.

"What does the man *want*? What does he expect? . . ."

My cousin's moral indignation took him the whole length of Piccadilly, and along by Rotten Row, and along the flowery garden walks almost into Kensington High Street, and so round by the Serpentine to his home, and it gave him such an appetite for dinner as he had not had for many days. Life was bright for him all that evening, and he sat down at last, at two o'clock in the morning, before a needlessly lit, delightfully fusilading fire in his flat, to smoke one sound cigar before he went to bed.

"No," he said suddenly, "I am not *mawbid* either. I take the gifts the Gods will give me. I try to make myself happy, and a few other people happy too, to do a few little duties decently, and that is enough for me. I don't look too deeply into

things, and I don't look too widely about things. A few old simple ideals—

“H'm.

“Chatteris is a dreamer, an impossible, extravagant discontent. What does he dream of? . . . Three parts he is dreamer, and the fourth part—spoilt child.

“Dreamer . . .

“Other dreams. . . .

“What other dreams *could* she mean?” . . .

My cousin fell into profound musings. . . .

My cousin started, looked about him, saw the time by his Rathbone clock, got up suddenly and went to bed.

CHAPTER VII.

THE CRISIS.

I.

THE crisis came about a week from that—I say about, because of Melville's conscientious inexactness in these matters. And, so far as the crisis goes, I seem to get Melville at his best. He was keenly interested, keenly observant, and his more than average memory took some excellent impressions. To my mind at anyrate two at least of these people come out, fuller and more convincingly than anywhere else in this painfully disinterred story. He has given me here an Adeline I seem to believe in, and something much more like Chatteris than any of the broken fragments I have had to go upon, and amplify and fudge together so far. And for all such transient lucidities in this mysterious story

the reader no doubt will echo my Heaven be thanked!

Melville was called down to participate in the crisis at Sandgate by a telegram from Mrs. Bunting, and his first exponent of the situation was Fred Bunting.

"*Come down. Urgent. Please,*" was the irresistible message from Mrs. Bunting. My cousin took the early train and arrived at Sandgate in the forenoon.

Mrs. Bunting, he gathered, was upstairs with Miss Glendower, and implored him to wait until she could leave her charge. "Miss Glendower not well, then?" said Melville. "No, sir, not at all well," said the housemaid, and evidently awaited a further question. "Where are the others?" he asked casually. The three younger young ladies had gone to Hythe, said the housemaid, with a marked omission of the Sea Lady. Melville has an intense dislike of questioning servants on points at issue, so he asked nothing at all concerning Miss Waters. This general absence of people from the room of familiar

occupation was entirely in the same vein of crisis as the telegram. The housemaid waited a further instant and withdrew.

He stood for a moment in the drawing-room, and then walked out upon the verandah. He perceived a richly caparisoned figure advancing towards him. It was Fred Bunting. He had been taking advantage of the general desertion of home to bathe from the house. He was wearing an umbrageous white cotton hat and a striped blanket, and a more aggressively manly pipe than any fully adult male would ever dream of smoking, hung from the corner of his mouth.

"Hello!" he said. "The Mate send for you?"

Melville admitted the truth of this theory.

"There's Ruictions," said Fred, and removed the pipe. The act offered conversation.

"Where's Miss Waters?"

"Gone."

"Back?"

"Lord—*No!* Catch her! She's gone to Lum-midge's Hotel. With her maid. Took a suite."

"Why—"

"The Mate made a row with her."

"Whatever for?"

"Harry."

My cousin stared at the situation.

"It broke out," said Fred.

"*What* broke out?"

"The row. Harry's gone daft on her, Addy says."

"On Miss Waters?"

"Rather. Mooney. Didn't care for his electioneering — didn't care for his ordny nusment. Loose ends. Didn't mention it to Adeline, but she began to see it. Asked questions. Next day, went off. London. She asked what was up. Three days' silence. Then—. Wrote to her."

Fred intensified all this by raising his eyebrows, pulling down the corners of his mouth, and nodding portentously. "Eh?" he enquired; and then, to make things clearer: "Wrote a letter."

"He didn't write to her about Miss Waters?"

"Don't know *what* he wrote about. Don't

suppose he mentioned her name, but I daresay he made it clear enough. All I know is, that everything in the house felt like elastic pulled tighter than it ought to be for two whole days—everybody in a sort of complicated twist—and then there was a snap. All that time Addy was writing letters to him and tearing 'em up, and no one could quite make it out. Everyone looked blue except Miss Waters. She kept her own lovely pink. And at the end of that time the Mate began asking things, Adeline chucked writing, gave the Mate half a hint, Mate took it all in an instant, and the thing burst."

"Miss Glendower didn't—?"

"No, the Mate did. Put it pretty straight too—as the Mate can. . . . *She* didn't deny it. Said she couldn't help herself, and that he was as much hers as Adeline's. I *heard* that," said Fred shamelessly. "Pretty thick, eh?—considering he's engaged. And the Mate gave it her pretty straight. Said 'I've been very much deceived in you, Miss Waters—very much indeed.' I heard her. . . ."

"And then?"

"Asked her to go. Said she'd requited us ill for taking her up when nobody but a fisherman would have looked at her."

"She said *that*?"

"Well, words to that effect."

"And Miss Waters went?"

"In a first-class cab, maid and boxes in another, all complete. Perfect lady. . . . Couldn't have believed if I hadn't seen it—the tail I mean."

"And Miss Glendower?"

"Addy? Oh, she's been going it. Comes downstairs and does the pale-faced heroine, and goes upstairs and does the broken-hearted part. *I* know. It's all very well. *You* never had sisters. You know—"

Fred held his pipe elaborately out of the way and protruded his face to a confidential nearness.

"I believe they half like it," said Fred in a confidential half-whisper. "Such a Go, you know.

Mabel pretty near as bad. And the girls. All making the very most they can of it. You'd think Chatteris was the only man alive, to hear 'em. *I* couldn't get up emotion like they do, if my feet was being flayed. Cheerful home, eh? For holidays."

"Where's — the Principal Gentleman?" asked Melville, a little grimly. "In London?"

"Unprincipled gentleman *I* call him," said Fred. "He's stopping down here at the *Métropole*. Stuck."

"Down here? Stuck?"

"Rather. Stuck and set about."

My cousin tried for sidelights. "What's his attitude?" he asked.

"*Slump*," said Fred with intensity.

"This little Blow Off has rather astonished him," he explained. "When he wrote to say that the election didn't interest him for a bit, but he hoped to pull round—"

"You said you didn't know what he wrote."

"I do *that* much," said Fred. "He no more

thought they'd have spotted it meant Miss Waters than a baby. But women are so thundering sharp, you know. They're born spotters. How it'll all end—"

"But why has he come to the *Métropole*?"

"Middle of the stage, I suppose," said Fred.

"What's his attitude?"

"Says he's going to see Adeline and explain everything—and doesn't do it. . . . Puts it off. And Adeline, so far as I can gather, says that if he doesn't come down soon, she's hanged if she'll see him, much as her heart may be broken and all that if she doesn't. You know."

"Naturally," said Melville, rather inconsecutively.

"And he doesn't?"

"Doesn't stir."

"Does he see—the other lady?"

"We don't know. We can't *watch* him. But if he does he's clever—"

"?"

"There's about a hundred blessed relatives of his in the place—came like crows for a corpse. I

never saw such a lot. Talk about a man of good old family—it's decaying! I never saw such a high old family in my life. Aunts they are chiefly."

"Aunts?"

"Aunts. Say they've rallied round him. How they got hold of it I don't know. Like vultures. Unless the Mate—. But they're here. They're all at him—using their influence with him, threatening to cut off legacies and all that. There's one old girl at Bate's, Lady Poynting Mallow—least bit horsey but about as all right as any of 'em—who's been down here twice. Seems a trifle disappointed in Adeline. And there's two Aunts at Wampach's—you know the sort that stop at Wampach's—regular hothouse flowers—a watering-potful of real icy cold water would kill both of 'em. And there's one come over from the Continent—short hair, short skirts—regular terror—she's at the Pavilion. They're all chasing round. 'Where is this woman?' sort of thing. 'Lemme peck!'"

"That the hundred?"

"Practically. The Wampachers are sending for a Bishop who used to be his schoolmaster—"

"No stone unturned, eh?"

"None."

"And has he found out yet—"

"That she's a mermaid. I don't believe he has. The Pate went up to tell him. Of course he was a bit out of breath and embarrassed. And Chatteris cut him down. 'At least let me hear nothing against her,' he said. And the Pate took that and came away. Good old Pater. Eh?"

"And the Aunts?"

"They're taking it in. Mainly they grasp the fact that he's going to jilt Adeline, just as he jilted the American girl. The mermaid side they seem to boggle at. Old people like that don't take to a new idea all at once. The Wampach ones are shocked—but curious. They don't believe for a moment she really is a mermaid, but they want to know all about it. And the one down at the Pavilion simply said, 'Bosh! How can she breathe under water? Tell me that, Mrs. Bunting. She's

some sort of person you have picked up, I don't know how, but mermaid she *cannot* be.' They'd be all tremendously down on the Mate, I think, for picking her up, if it wasn't that they can't do without her help to bring Addy round again. Pretty mess all round, eh?"

"I suppose the Aunts will tell him?"

"What?"

"About the tail."

"I suppose they will."

"And what then?"

"Heaven knows! Just as likely they won't."

My cousin meditated on the verandah tiles for a space.

"It amuses me," said Fred Bunting.

"Look here," said my cousin Melville. "What am I supposed to do? Why have I been asked to come?"

"I don't know. Stir it up a bit, I expect. Everybody do a bit—like the Christmas pudding."

"But—" said Melville.

"I've been bathing," said Fred. "Nobody asked

me to take a hand, and I didn't. It won't be a good pudding without me, but there you are! There's only one thing *I* can see to do—"

"It might be the right thing. What is it?"

"Punch Chatteris' head."

"I don't see that would help matters."

"Oh, it wouldn't *help* matters," said Fred, and added with an air of conclusiveness, "There it is!" Then, adjusting the folds of his blanket to a greater dignity and replacing his long extinct large pipe between his teeth, he went on his way. The tail of his blanket followed him reluctantly round the door. His bare feet padded across the hall and became inaudible on the carpet of the stairs.

"Fred!" said Melville, going doorward with a sudden after-thought for fuller particulars.

But Fred had gone.

II.

INSTEAD Mrs. Bunting appeared. Her face showed traces of recent emotion.

"I telegraphed," she said. "We are in dreadful trouble."

"Miss Waters, I gather—"

"She's gone."

She went towards the bell and stopped. "They'll get lunch as usual," she said. "You will be wanting your lunch."

She came towards him with rising hands. "You can *not* imagine," she said. "That poor child!"

"You must tell me," said Melville.

"I simply do not know *what* to do. I don't know where to turn." She came nearer to him. She protested. "All that I did, Mr. Melville, I did for the best. I saw there was trouble. I could see

that I had been deceived, and I stood it as long as I could. I *had* to speak at last."

My cousin by leading questions and interrogative silences developed her story a little.

"And everyone," she said, "blames me. Everyone."

"Everybody blames everybody who does anything, in affairs of this sort," said Melville. "You mustn't mind *that*."

"I'll try not to," she said bravely. "*You* know, Mr. Melville—"

He laid his hand on her shoulder for a moment. "*Yes*," he said very impressively, and I think Mrs. Bunting felt better.

"We all look to you," she said. "I don't know what I could do without you."

"That's it," said Melville. "How do things stand? What am I to do?"

"Go to him," said Mrs. Bunting, "and put it all right."

"But suppose—" began Melville doubtfully.

"Go to her. Make her see what it would mean for him and all of us."

He tried to get more definite instructions.

"Don't make difficulties," implored Mrs. Bunting. "Think of that poor girl upstairs. Think of us all."

"Exactly," said Melville, thinking of Chatteris and staring despondently out of the window.

"Bunting, I gather—"

"It is you or no one," said Mrs. Bunting, sailing over his unspoken words. "Fred is too young, and Randolph—! He's not diplomatic. He—he hectors."

"Does he?" exclaimed Melville.

"You should see him abroad. Often—many times I have had to interfere. . . . No, it is *you*. You know Harry so *well*. He trusts you. You can say things to him—no one else could say."

"That reminds me. Does *he* know—?"

"We don't know. How *can* we know? We know he is *infatuated*, that is all. He is up there in Folkestone, and she is in Folkestone, and they may be meeting—"

My cousin sought counsel with himself.

"Say you will go?" said Mrs. Bunting, with a hand upon his arm.

"I'll go," said Melville, "but I don't see what I can do!"

And Mrs. Bunting clasped his hand in both of her own plump shapely hands and said she knew all along that he would, and that for coming down so promptly to her telegram she would be grateful to him so long as she had a breath to draw, and then she added, as though it were part of the same remark, that he must want his lunch.

He accepted the lunch proposition in an incidental manner and reverted to the question in hand.

"Do you know what his attitude—"

"He has only written to Addy."

"It isn't as though he had brought about this Crisis?"

"It was Addy. He went away, and something in his manner made her write and ask him why? So soon as she had his letter to say

never entirely eradicated, in the heart of man, and how confidently she expected him, with a little tactful remonstrance and pressure, to restore things to their ancient harmony again.

As for Chatteris!—Melville shook his head at the cheese, and answered Mrs. Bunting abstractedly.

III.

"SHE wants to speak to you," said Mrs. Bunting, and Melville with a certain trepidation went upstairs. He went up to the big landing with the seats, to save Adeline the trouble of coming down. She appeared dressed in a black and violet tea-gown with much lace, and her dark hair was done with a simple carefulness that suited it. She was pale, and her eyes showed traces of tears, but she had a certain dignity that differed from her usual bearing in being quite unconscious.

She gave him a limp hand and spoke in an exhausted voice.

"You know—all?" she asked.

"All the outline, anyhow."

"Why has he done this to me?"

Melville looked profoundly sympathetic through a pause.

"I feel," she said, "that it isn't coarseness."

"Certainly not," said Melville.

"It is some mystery of the imagination that I cannot understand. I should have thought—his Career at anyrate—would have appealed . . ." She shook her head and regarded a pot of ferns fixedly for a space.

"He has written to you?" asked Melville.

"Three times," she said, looking up.

Melville hesitated to ask the extent of that correspondence, but she left no need for that.

"I had to ask him," she said. "He kept it all from me, and I had to force it from him before he would tell."

"Tell!" said Melville, "what?"

"What he felt for her and what he felt for me."

"But did he—?"

"He has made it clearer. But still, even now. No, I don't understand."

She turned slowly and watched Melville's face as she spoke. "You know, Mr. Melville, that has been an enormous shock to me. I suppose I never really knew him. I suppose I—idealised him. I

thought he cared for—our work at anyrate. . . . He *did* care for our work. He believed in it. Surely he believed in it.”

“He does,” said Melville.

“As then—. But how can he?”

“He is—he is a man with rather a strong imagination.”

“Or a weak will?”

“Relatively—yes.”

“It is so strange,” she sighed. “It is so inconsistent. It is like a child catching at a new toy. Do you know, Mr. Melville,”—she hesitated,—“all this has made me feel *old*. I feel very much older, very much wiser, than he is. I cannot help it. I am afraid it is for all women . . . to feel that sometimes.”

She reflected profoundly. “For *all* women—. . . The Child Man! I see now just what Sarah Grand meant by that.”

She smiled a wan smile. “I feel just as though he had been a naughty child.

“And I—I *worshipped* him, Mr. Melville,” she said, and her voice quivered.

My cousin coughed, and turned about to stare hard out of the window. He was, he perceived, much more shockingly inadequate even than he had expected to be.

"If I thought she could make him happy—" she said presently, leaving a hiatus of generous self-sacrifice.

"The case is—*complicated*," said Melville.

Her voice went on, clear and a little high, resigned, impenetrably assured.

"But she would not. All his better side, all his serious side—. She would miss it and ruin it all."

"Does he—" began Melville, and repented of the temerity of his question.

"Yes?" she said.

"Does he—ask to be released?"

"No. . . . He wants to come back to me."

"And you?"

"He doesn't come."

"But do *you*—do you want him back?"

"How can I say, Mr. Melville? He does not say certainly even that he wants to come back."

My cousin Melville looked perplexed. He lived on the superficialities of emotion, and these complexities in matters he had always assumed were simple put him out.

"There are times," she said, "when it seems to me that my love for him is altogether dead. . . . Think of the disillusionment—the shock—the discovery of such weakness."

My cousin lifted his eyebrows and shook his head in agreement.

"His feet—to find his feet were of Clay!"

There came a pause.

"It seems I have never loved him. And then—
And then I think of all the things he still might be."

Her voice made him look up, and he saw that her mouth was set hard and tears were running down her cheeks.

It occurred to my cousin, he says, that he would touch her hand in a sympathetic manner, and then it occurred to him that he wouldn't. Her words rang in his thoughts for a space, and then he said belatedly, "He may still be all those things."

"I suppose he may," she said slowly and without colour. The weeping moment had passed.

"What is she?" She changed abruptly. "What is this Being who has come between him and all the realities of life? What is there about her—? . . . And why should I have to compete with her, because he—because he doesn't know his own mind?"

"For a man," said Melville, "to know his own mind, is—to have exhausted one of the chief interests in life. After that—! A cultivated extinct volcano. (If ever it was a volcano.)"

He reflected egotistically for a space. Then with a secret start he came back to consider her.

"What is there," she said, with that deliberate attempt at clearness which was one of her antipathetic qualities for Melville,—“what is there that she has, that she offers, that *I—?*”

Melville winced at this deliberate proposal of appalling comparisons. All the catlike quality in his soul came to his aid. He began to edge away and go obliquely and generally shirk the issue. "My

dear Miss Glendower!" he said, and tried to make that seem an adequate reply.

"What *is* the difference?" she insisted.

"There are impalpable things," waived Melville. "They are above reason and beyond describing."

"But you," she urged, "you take an attitude, you must have an impression. Why don't you—Don't you see, Mr. Melville, this is very"—her voice caught for a moment—"very *vital* for me. It isn't kind of you, if you have impressions—. I'm sorry, Mr. Melville, if I seem to be trying to get too much from you. I—I want to know."

It came into Melville's head for a moment perhaps that this girl had something in her that was just a little beyond his former judgments.

"I must admit, I have a sort of impression," he said.

"You are a man, you know him, you know all sorts of things, all sorts of ways of looking at things, I don't know. If you could go so far—as to be frank."

"Well," said Melville, and stopped.

She hung over him, as it were, as a tense silence.

"There *is* a difference," he admitted, and still went unhelped.

"How can I put it? I think in certain ways you contrast with her in a way that makes things easier for her.

"He has—I know the thing is made into a cant, only, you know, *he* doesn't plead it in defence—he has a temperament, to which she sometimes appeals more than you do."

"Yes, I know; but How?"

"Well—"

"Tell me."

"You are austere. You are restrained. Life—for a man like Chatteris—is schooling. He has something—something perhaps more worth having than most of us have—but I think at times—it makes life harder for him than it is for a lot of us. Life comes at him, with limitations and regulations. He knows his duty well enough. And *you*—. You mustn't mind what I say too much, Miss Glendower—I may be wrong."

"Go on," she said, "go on."

"You are too much—the agent-general of his duty."

"But surely!—what else—?"

"I talked to him in London, and then I thought he was quite in the wrong. Since that I've thought all sorts of things—even that you might be in the wrong. In certain minor things."

"Don't mind my vanity *now*," she cried. "Tell me."

"You see *you* have defined things—very clearly. You have made it clear to him what you expect him to be, and what you expect him to do. It is like having built a house in which he is to live. For him to go to her is like going out of a house, a very fine and dignified house, I admit, into something larger, something adventurous and incalculable. She is—she has an air of being—*natural*. She is as lax and lawless as the sunset, she is as free and familiar as the wind. She doesn't, if I may put it in this way, she doesn't love and respect him when he is this and disapprove of him highly when he is that

—she takes him altogether. She has the quality of the open sky, of deep tangled places, of the flight of birds, she has the quality of the high sea. That I think is what she is for him;—she is the Great Outside. You—you have the quality—”

He hesitated.

“Go on,” she insisted. “Let us get the meaning.”

“Of an edifice. . . . I don’t sympathise with him,” said Melville; “I am a tame cat, and I should scratch and mew at the door directly I got outside of things. I don’t want to go out. The thought scares me. But *he* is different.”

“Yes,” she said, “he is different.”

For a time it seemed that Melville’s interpretation had hold of her. She stood thoughtful. Slowly other aspects of the thing came into his mind.

“Of course,” she said, thinking as she looked at him. “Yes. Yes. That is the impression. That is the quality. But in reality—. There are other things in the world beside effects and impressions. After all, that is—an analogy. It is pleasant to go

out of houses and dwellings into the open air, but most of us, nearly all of us, must live in houses."

"Decidedly," said Melville.

"He cannot—. What can he do with her? How can he live with her? What life could they have in common?"

"It's a case of attraction," said Melville, "and not of plans."

"After all," she said, "he must come back—if I let him come back. He may spoil everything now, he may lose his election and be forced to start again, lower and less hopefully, he may tear his heart to pieces—"

She stopped at a sob.

"Miss Glendower," said Melville abruptly, "I don't think you quite understand."

"Understand what?"

"You think he cannot marry this—this being who has come among us?"

"How could he?"

"No—he couldn't. You think his imagination has wandered away from you—to something impos-

sible. That generally, in an aimless way, he has cut himself up for nothing, and made an inordinate fool of himself, and that it's simply a business of putting everything back into place again."

He paused, and she said nothing; but her face was attentive. "What you do not understand," he went on, "what no one seems to understand, is that she comes—"

"Out of the sea."

"Out of some other world. She comes, whispering that this life is a phantom life, unreal, flimsy, limited, casting upon everything a spell of disillusionment—"

"So that *he*—"

"Yes, and then she whispers, *There are better dreams!*"

The girl regarded him in frank perplexity.

"She hints of these vague better dreams, she whispers of a way. . . ."

"*What way?*"

"I do not know what way. But it is something

—something that tears at the very fabric of this daily life.”

“You mean—?”

“She is a mermaid, she is a thing of dreams and desires, a siren, a whisper, and a seduction. She will lure him with her—”

He stopped.

“*Where?*” she whispered.

“Into the deeps.”

“The deeps?”

They hung upon a long pause. Melville sought vagueness with infinite solicitude, and could not find it. He blurted out at last, “There can be but one way out of this dream we are all dreaming, you know.”

“And that way?”

“That way—” began Melville and dared not say it.

“You mean,” she said, with a pale face, half awakened to a new thought, “the way is . . .?”

Melville shirked the word. He met her eyes and nodded weakly.

"But how—?" she asked.

"At anyrate—" he said hastily, seeking some palliative phrase. "At anyrate, if she gets him, this little world of yours—There will be no coming back for him, you know."

"No coming back," she said.

"No coming back," said Melville.

"But are you sure?" she doubted.

"Sure?"

"That it is so?"

"That desire is desire, and the deep the deep—yes."

"I never thought—" she began, and stopped.

"Mr. Melville," she said, "you know I don't understand. I thought— I scarcely know what I thought. I thought he was trivial and foolish to let his thoughts go wandering. I agree—I see your point—as to the difference in our effect upon him. But this—this suggestion that for him she may be something determining and final—. After all, *she*—"

"She is nothing," he said. "She is the hand

that takes hold of him, something that stands for things unseen."

"What things unseen?"

My cousin shrugged his shoulders. "Something we never find in life," he said. "Something we are always seeking."

"But what?" she asked.

Melville made no reply. She scrutinised his face for a time, and then looked out at the sunlight again.

"Do you want him back?" he said.

"I don't know."

"Do you want him back?"

"I feel as though I had never wanted him before."

"And now?"

"Yes. . . . But—if he will not come back?"

"He will not come back," said Melville, "for the work."

"I know."

"He will not come back for his self-respect—or any of those things."

"No."

"Those things, you know, are only fainter dreams. All the palace you have made for him is a dream. But—"

"Yes?"

"He might come back—" he said, and looked at her and stopped. He tells me he had some vague intention of startling her, rousing her, wounding her to some display of romantic force, some insurgence of passion, that might yet win Chatteris back, and then in that moment, and like a blow, it came to him how foolish such a fancy had been. There she stood, impenetrably herself, limited, intelligent, well-meaning, imitative, and powerless. Her pose, her face, suggested nothing but a clear and reasonable objection to all that had come to her, a critical antagonism, a steady opposition. And then, amazingly, she changed. She looked up, and suddenly held out both her hands, and there was something in her eyes that he had never seen before.

Melville took her two hands mechanically, and

for a second or so they stood looking with a sort of discovery into each other's eyes.

"Tell him," she said, with an astounding perfection of simplicity, "to come back to me. There can be no other thing than what I am. Tell him to come back to me!"

"And—?"

"Tell him *that*."

"Forgiveness?"

"No! Tell him I want him. If he will not come for that he will not come at all. If he will not come back for that"—she halted for a moment—"I do not want him. No! I do not want him. He is not mine, and he may go."

His passive hold of her hands became a pressure. Then they dropped apart again.

"You are very good to help us," she said as he turned to go.

He looked at her. "You are very good to help me," she said; and then: "Tell him whatever you like, if only he will come back to me! . . . No! Tell him what I have said." He saw she had

something more to say, and stopped. "You know, Mr. Melville, all this is like a book newly opened to me. Are you sure—?"

"Sure?"

"Sure of what you say—sure of what she is to him—sure that if he goes on he will—" She stopped.

He nodded.

"It means—" she said, and stopped again.

"No adventure, no incident, but a going out from all that this life has to offer."

"You mean," she insisted, "you mean—?"

"*Death*," said Melville starkly, and for a space both stood without a word.

She winced, and remained looking into his eyes. Then she spoke again.

"Mr. Melville, tell him to come back to me."

"And—?"

"Tell him to come back to me, or"—a sudden note of passion rang in her voice—"if I have no hold upon him, let him go his way."

"But—" said Melville.

"I know," she cried, with her face set, "I know. But if he is mine he will come to me, and if he is not— Let him dream his dream."

Her clenched hand tightened as she spoke. He saw in her face she would say no more, that she wanted urgently to leave it there. He turned again towards the staircase. He glanced at her and went down.

As he looked up from the bend of the stairs she was still standing in the light.

He was moved to proclaim himself in some manner her adherent, but he could think of nothing better than: "Whatever I can do I will." And so, after a curious pause, he departed, rather stumbingly, from her sight.

IV.

AFTER this interview it was right and proper that Melville should have gone at once to Chatteris, but the course of events in this world does occasionally display a lamentable disregard for what is right and proper. Points of view were destined to crowd upon him that day—for the most part entirely unsympathetic points of view. He found Mrs. Bunting in the company of a boldly trimmed bonnet in the hall, waiting, it became clear, to intercept him.

As he descended, in a state of extreme pre-occupation, the boldly trimmed bonnet revealed beneath it a white-faced, resolute person in a duster and sensible boots. This stranger, Mrs. Bunting made apparent, was Lady Poynting Mallow, one of the more representative of the Chatteris aunts. Her ladyship made a few enquiries about Adeline with an eye that took Melville's measure, and then,

after agreeing to a number of the things Mrs. Bunting had to advance, suggested that he should escort her back to her hotel. He was much too exercised with Adeline to discuss the proposal. "I walk," she said. "And we go along the lower road."

He found himself walking.

She remarked, as the Bunting door closed behind them, that it was always a comfort to have to do with a man; and there was a silence for a space.

I don't think at that time Melville completely grasped the fact that he had a companion. But presently his meditations were disturbed by her voice. He started.

"I beg your pardon," he said.

"That Bunting woman is a Fool," repeated Lady Poynting Mallow.

There was a slight interval for consideration.

"She's an old friend of mine," said Melville.

"Quite possibly," said Lady Poynting Mallow.

The position seemed a little awkward to Mel-

ville for a moment. He flicked a fragment of orange-peel into the road. "I want to get to the bottom of all this," said Lady Poynting Mallow. "Who *is* this other woman?"

"What other woman?"

"*Tertium quid*," said Lady Poynting Mallow, with a luminous incorrectness.

"Mermaid, I gather," said Melville.

"What's the objection to her?"

"Tail."

"Fin and all?"

"Complete."

"You're sure of it?"

"Certain."

"How do you know?"

"I'm certain," repeated Melville with a quite unusual testiness.

The lady reflected.

"Well, there's worse things in the world than a fishy tail," she said at last.

Melville saw no necessity for a reply. "H'm," said Lady Poynting Mallow, apparently by way

of comment on his silence, and for a space they went on.

"That Glendower girl is a Fool too," she added after a pause.

My cousin opened his mouth and shut it again. How can one answer when ladies talk in this way? But if he did not answer, at anyrate his preoccupation was gone. He was now acutely aware of the determined person at his side.

"She has means?" she asked abruptly.

"Miss Glendower?"

"No. I know all about *her*. The other."

"The Mermaid?"

"Yes, the Mermaid. Why not?"

"Oh, *she*—. Very considerable means. Galleons, Phœnician treasure-ships, wrecked frigates, submarine reefs—"

"Well, *that's* all right. And now will you tell me, Mr. Melville, why shouldn't Harry have *her*? What if she *is* a Mermaid! It's no worse than an American silver-mine, and not nearly so raw and ill-bred."

"In the first place there's his engagement—"

"Oh, *that!*"

"And in the next there's the Sea Lady."

"But I thought *she*—"

"She's a mermaid."

"It's no objection. So far as I can see, she'd make an excellent wife for him. And, as a matter of fact, down here she'd be able to help him in just the right way. The member here—he'll be fighting—this Sassoon man—makes a lot of capital out of Deep Sea Cables. Couldn't be better. Harry could dish him easily. *That's* all right. . . . Why *shouldn't* he have her?"

She stuck her hands deeply into the pockets of her dust-coat, and a china-blue eye regarded Melville from under the brim of the boldly trimmed bonnet.

"You understand clearly she is a properly constituted Mermaid with a real physical tail?"

"Well?" said Lady Poynting Mallow.

"Apart from any question of Miss Glendower—"

"That's understood."

"I think that such a marriage would be impossible."

"Why?"

My cousin played round the question. "She's an immortal, for example, with a Past."

"Simply makes her more interesting."

Melville tried to enter into her point of view. "You think," he said, "she would go to London for him, and marry at St. George's, Hanover Square, and pay for a mansion in Park Lane, and visit just anywhere he liked."

"That's precisely what she would do. Just now, with a Court that is waking up—"

"It's precisely what she won't do," said Melville.

"But any woman would do it who had the chance."

"She's a mermaid."

"She's a Fool," said Lady Poynting Mallow.

"She doesn't even mean to marry him; it doesn't enter into her code."

"The Hussy! What *does* she mean?"

My cousin made a gesture seaward. "That!" he said. "She's a mermaid."

"What?"

"Out there."

"Where?"

"There!"

Lady Poynting Mallow scanned the sea as though it were some curious new object. "It's an amphibious outlook for the family," she said after reflection. "But even then—if she doesn't care for society and it makes Harry happy—and perhaps after they are tired of—rusticating—"

"I don't think you fully realise she is a mermaid," said Melville; "and Chatteris, you know, breathes air."

"That *is* a difficulty," admitted Lady Poynting Mallow, and studied the sunlit offing for a space.

"I don't see why it shouldn't be managed, for all that," she considered after a pause.

"It can't be," said Melville with arid emphasis.

"She cares for him?"

"She's come to fetch him."

"If she wants him badly he might make terms. In these affairs it's always one or other has to do the buying. She'd have to *marry*—anyhow."

My cousin regarded her impenetrably satisfied face.

"He could have a yacht and a diving bell," she suggested, "if she wanted him to visit her people."

"They are Pagan demigods, I believe, and live in some mythological way in the Mediterranean."

"Dear Harry's a Pagan himself—so *that* doesn't matter; and as for being mythological—all good families are. He could even wear a diving dress if one could be found to suit him."

"I don't think that anything of the sort is possible for a moment."

"Simply because you've never been a woman in love," said Lady Poynting Mallow with an air of vast experience.

She continued the conversation. "If it's sea-water she wants it would be quite easy to fit up a tank wherever they lived, and she could easily have a bath-chair like a sitz-bath on wheels. . . . Really, Mr. Milvain—"

"Melville."

"Mr. Melville, I don't see where your impossible comes in."

"Have you seen the lady?"

"Do you think I've been in Folkestone two days doing nothing?"

"You don't mean you've called on her."

"Dear no! It's Harry's place to settle that. But I've seen her in her bath-chair on the Leas, and I'm certain I've never seen anyone who looked so worthy of dear Harry. *Never!*"

"Well, well," said Melville. "Apart from any other considerations, you know, there's Miss Glendower."

"I've never regarded her as a suitable wife for Harry."

"Possibly not. Still—she exists."

"So many people do," said Lady Poynting Mallow.

She evidently regarded that branch of the subject as dismissed.

They pursued their way in silence.

"What I wanted to ask you, Mr. Milvain—"

"Melville."

"Mr. Melville, is just precisely where you come into this business?"

"I'm a friend of Miss Glendower."

"Who wants him back?"

"Frankly—yes."

"Isn't she devoted to him?"

"I presume, as she's engaged—"

"She ought to be devoted to him—yes. Well, why can't she see that she ought to release him for his own good?"

"She doesn't see it's for his good. Nor do I."

"Simply an old-fashioned prejudice because the woman's got a tail. Those old frumps at Wampach's are quite of your opinion."

Melville shrugged his shoulders.

"And so I suppose you're going to bully and threaten on account of Miss Glendower. . . . You'll do no good."

"May I ask what you are going to do?"

"What a good aunt always does."

"And that?"

"Let him do what he likes."

"Suppose he wants to drown himself?"

"My dear Mr. Milvain, Harry isn't a Fool."

"I've told you she's a mermaid."

"Ten times."

A constrained silence fell between them.

It became apparent they were near the Folkestone lift.

"You'll do no good," said Lady Poynting Mal-
low.

Melville's escort concluded at the lift station. There the lady turned upon him.

"I'm greatly obliged to you for coming, Mr. Milvain," she said; "and very glad to hear your views of this matter. It's a peculiar business, but I

hope we're sensible people. You think over what I have said. As a friend of Harry's. You *are* a friend of Harry's?"

"We've known each other some years."

"I feel sure you will come round to my point of view, sooner or later. It is so obviously the best thing for him."

"There's Miss Glendower."

"If Miss Glendower is a womanly woman, she will be ready to make any sacrifice for his good."

And with that they parted.

In the course of another minute Melville found himself on the side of the road opposite the lift station, regarding the ascending car. The boldly trimmed bonnet, vivid, erect, assertive, went gliding upward, a perfect embodiment of sound common-sense. His mind was lapsing once again into disorder; he was stunned, as it were, by the vigour of her ladyship's view. Could anyone not absolutely right be quite so clear and emphatic? And if so, what became of all that oppression of foreboding,

that sinister promise of an escape, that whisper of "other dreams," that had dominated his mind only a short half-hour before?

He turned his face back to Sandgate, a theatre of warring doubts. Quite vividly he could see the Sea Lady as Lady Poynting Mallow saw her, as something pink and solid and smart and wealthy, and indeed quite abominably vulgar, and yet quite as vividly he recalled her as she had talked to him in the garden, her face of shadows, her eyes of deep mystery, and the whisper that made all the world about him no more than a flimsy thin curtain before vague and wonderful and hitherto quite unsuspected things.

V.

CHATTERIS was leaning against the railings. He started violently at Melville's hand upon his shoulder. They made awkward greetings.

"The fact is," said Melville, "I—I have been asked to talk to you."

"Don't apologise," said Chatteris. "I'm glad to have it out with someone."

There was a brief silence.

They stood side by side—looking down upon the Harbour. Behind them the evening band played remotely, and the black little promenaders went to and fro under the tall electric lights. I think Chatteris decided to be very self-possessed at first,—a man of the world.

"It's a gorgeous night," he said.

"Glorious," said Melville, playing in the key set.

He clicked his cutter on a cigar. "There was something you wanted me to tell you—"

"I know all that," said Chatteris, with the shoulder towards Melville becoming obtrusive. "I know everything.

"You have seen and talked to her?"

"Several times."

There was perhaps a minute's pause.

"What are you going to do?" asked Melville.

Chatteris made no answer, and Melville did not repeat his question.

Presently Chatteris turned about. "Let's walk," he said, and they paced westward, side by side.

He made a little speech. "I'm sorry to give everybody all this trouble," he said with an air of having prepared his sentences; "I suppose there is no question that I have behaved like an ass. I am profoundly sorry. Largely it is my fault. But you know—so far as the overt kick-up goes—there is a certain amount of blame attaches to our outspoken friend Mrs. Bunting."

"I'm afraid there is," Melville admitted.

"You know there are times when one is under

the necessity of having moods. It doesn't help them to drag them into general discussion."

"The mischief's done."

"You know Adeline seems to have objected to the presence of—this Sea Lady, at a very early stage. Mrs. Bunting overruled her. Afterwards when there was trouble she seems to have tried to make up for it."

"I didn't know Miss Glendower had objected."

"She did. She seems to have seen—ahead."

Chatteris reflected. "Of course all that doesn't excuse me in the least. But it's a sort of excuse for *your* being dragged into this bother."

He said something less distinctly about a "stupid bother" and "private affairs."

They found themselves drawing near the band and already on the outskirts of its territory of votaries. Its cheerful rhythms became insistent. The canopy of the stand was a focus of bright light, music-stands and instruments sent out beams of reflected brilliance, and a luminous red conductor in the midst of the lantern guided the ratatoo-tat,

ratatoo-tat of a popular air. Voices, detached fragments of conversation, came to our talkers and mingled impertinently with their thoughts.

"I wouldn't 'ave no truck wiv 'im, not after thet," said a young person to her friend.

"Let's get out of this," said Chatteris abruptly.

They turned aside from the high path of the Leas to the head of some steps that led down the declivity. In a few moments it was as if those imposing fronts of stucco, those many-windowed hotels, the electric lights on the tall masts, the band-stand and miscellaneous holiday British Public, had never existed. It is one of Folkestone's best effects, that black quietness under the very feet of a crowd. They no longer heard the band even, only a remote suggestion of music filtered to them over the brow. The black-treed slopes fell from them to the surf below, and out at sea were the lights of many ships. Away to the westward like a swarm of fire-flies hung the lights of Hythe. The two men sat down on a vacant seat in the dimness. For a time neither spoke. Chatteris impressed Melville with an air of

being on the defensive. He murmured in a meditative undertone, "I wouldn't 'ave no truck wiv 'im, not after that."

"I will admit by every standard," he said aloud, "that I have been flappy and feeble and wrong. Very. In these things there is a prescribed and definite course. To hesitate, to have two points of view, is condemned by all right-thinking people. . . . Still— one has the two points of view. . . . You have come up from Sandgate?"

"Yes."

"Did you see Miss Glendower?"

"Yes."

"Talked to her? . . . I suppose—. What do you think of her?"

His cigar glowed into an expectant brightness while Melville hesitated at his answer, and showed his eyes thoughtful upon Melville's face.

"I've never thought her—" Melville sought more diplomatic phrasing. "I've never found her exceptionally attractive before. Handsome, you know, but not—winning. But this time, she seemed . . . rather splendid."

"She is," said Chatteris, "she is."

He sat forward and began flicking imaginary ash from the end of his cigar.

"She *is* splendid," he admitted. "*You*—only begin to imagine. You don't, my dear man, know that girl. She is not—quite—in your line. She is, I assure you, the straightest and cleanest and clearest human being I have ever met. She believes so firmly, she does right so simply, there is a sort of queenly benevolence, a sort of integrity of benevolence—"

He left the sentence unfinished, as though unfinished it completely expressed his thought.

"She wants you to go back to her," said Melville bluntly.

"I know," said Chatteris, and flicked again at that ghostly ash. "She has written that . . . That's just where her complete magnificence comes in. She doesn't fence and fool about, as the she-women do. She doesn't squawk and say you've insulted me and everything's at an end, and she doesn't squawk and say for God's sake come back to me! *She* doesn't say she 'won't 'ave no truck wiv me, not

after this.' She writes—straight. I don't believe, Melville, I half knew her until all this business came up. She comes out. . . . Before that, it was, as you said, and I quite perceive—I perceived all along—a little too—statistical."

He became meditative, and his cigar glow waned and presently vanished altogether.

"You are going back?"

"By Jove! *Yes.*"

Melville stirred slightly, and then they both sat rigidly quiet for a space. Then abruptly Chatteris flung away his extinct cigar. He seemed to fling many other things away with that dim gesture. "Of course," he said, "I shall go back.

"It is not my fault," he insisted, "that this trouble, this separation, has ever arisen. I was moody, I was preoccupied I know—things had got into my head. But if I'd been left alone. . . .

"I have been forced into this position," he summarised.

"You understand," said Melville, "that—though

I think matters are undefined and distressing just now—I don't attach blame—anywhere."

"You're open-minded," said Chatteris. "That's just your way. And I can imagine how all this upset and discomfort distresses you. You're awfully good to keep so open-minded and not to make me an utter outcast, an ill-regulated disturber of the order of the world."

"It's a distressing state of affairs," said Melville. "But perhaps I understand the forces pulling at you—better than you imagine."

"They're very simple, I suppose."

"Very."

"And yet—?"

"Well?"

He seemed to hesitate at a dangerous topic. "The other," he said.

Melville's silence bade him go on.

He plunged from his prepared attitude. "What is it? Why should—this being—come into my life, as she has done, if it *is* so simple? What is there about her, or me, that has pulled me so astray?"

She has, you know. Here we are at sixes and sevens! It's not the situation, it's the mental conflict. Why am I pulled about? She has got into my imagination. How? I haven't the remotest idea."

"She's beautiful," meditated Melville.

"She's beautiful, certainly. But so is Miss Glendower."

"She's very beautiful. I'm not blind, Chatteris. She's beautiful in a different way."

"Yes, but that's only the name for the effect. *Why* is she very beautiful?"

Melville shrugged his shoulders.

"She's not beautiful to everyone."

"You mean?"

"Bunting keeps calm."

"Oh—*he*—!"

"And other people don't seem to see it—as I do."

"Some people seem to see no beauty at all, as we do. With emotion, that is."

"Why do *we*?"

"We see—finer."

“Do we? Is it finer? Why should it be finer to see beauty where it is fatal to us to see it? Why? Unless we are to believe there is no reason in things, why should this—impossibility be beautiful to anyone, anyhow? Put it as a matter of reason, Melville. Why should *her* smile be so sweet to me, why should *her* voice move me? Why hers and not Adeline’s? Adeline has straight eyes and clear eyes and fine eyes,—and all the difference there can be, what is it? An infinitesimal curving of the lid, an infinitesimal difference in the lashes—and it shatters everything—in this way. Who could measure the difference, who could tell the quality that makes me *swim* in the sound of her voice? . . . The difference? After all, it’s a visible thing, it’s a material thing! It’s in my eyes. By Jove!” he laughed abruptly. “Imagine old Helmholtz trying to gauge it with a battery of resonators, or Spencer in the light of Evolution and the Environment explaining it away!”

“These things are beyond measurement,” said Melville.

"Not if you measure them by their effect," said Chatteris. "And anyhow, why do they take us? That is the question I can't get away from just now."

My cousin meditated, no doubt with his hands deep in his trouser pockets. "It is illusion," he said. "It is a sort of glamour. After all, look at it squarely. What is she? What can she give you? She promises you vague somethings. . . . She is a snare, she is deception. She is the beautiful mask—" He hesitated.

"Yes?" said Chatteris after a pause.

"She is—for you and all the realities of life, she means—"

"Yes?"

"Death. . . ."

"Yes," said Chatteris. "I know."

And then again, "I know."

"There is nothing for me to learn about that," he said. "But why—why should the mask of death be beautiful? After all— . . . We get our duty by good hard reasoning? Why should reason and justice carry everything? Perhaps, after all, there

are things beyond our reason; perhaps, after all, Desire has a claim on us?"

He stopped interrogatively, and Melville was profound. "I think," said my cousin at last, "Desire *has* a claim on us. Beauty at anyrate—

"I mean," he explained, "we are human beings. We are matter with minds growing out of ourselves. We reach downward into the beautiful wonderland of matter, and upward to something—." He stopped, from sheer dissatisfaction with the image. "In another direction, anyhow," he tried feebly. He jumped at something that was not quite his meaning. "Man is a sort of half-way house—he must compromise."

"As you do?"

"Well. Yes. I try to strike a balance."

"A few old engravings,—good I suppose—a little luxury in furniture and flowers, a few things that come within your means, Art—in moderation, and a few kindly acts of the pleasanter sort, a certain respect for truth, Duty—also in moderation. Eh? It's just that even balance that I cannot con-

trive. I cannot sit down to the oatmeal of this daily life and wash it down with a temperate draught of Beauty and water. Art! . . . I suppose I'm voracious, I'm one of the unfit—for the civilised stage. I've sat down once, I've sat down twice, to perfectly sane, secure, and reasonable things. . . . It's not my way."

He repeated, "It's not my way."

Melville, I think, said nothing to that. He was distracted from the immediate topic by the discussion of his own way of living. He was lost in egotistical comparisons. No doubt he was on the verge of saying, as most of us would have been under the circumstances: "I don't think you quite understand my position."

"But, after all! what is the good of talking in this way?" exclaimed Chatteris abruptly. "I am simply trying to elevate the whole business by dragging in these wider questions. It's justification, when I didn't mean to justify. I have to choose between life with Adeline and this Woman out of the Sea."

"Who is death?"

"How do I know she is death?"

"But you said you had made your choice!"

"I have."

He seemed to recollect.

"I have," he corroborated. "I told you. I am going back to see Miss Glendower to-morrow.

"Yes." He recalled further portions of what I believe was some prepared and ready-phrased decision—some decision from which the conversation had drifted. "The plain and simple fact is this, the need of my life is discipline, the habit of persistence, of ignoring side issues and wandering thoughts. Discipline!"

"And Work."

"Work, if you like to put it so; it's the same thing. The trouble so far has been, I haven't worked hard enough. I've stopped to speak to the woman by the wayside. I've paltered with compromise, and the other thing has caught me. . . . I've got to renounce it, that is all."

"It isn't that your work is contemptible."

"By Jove! No. It's—arduous. It has its dusty moments. There are places to climb that are not only steep but muddy—"

"The world wants leaders. It gives a man of your class a great deal. Leisure. Honour. Training and high traditions. . . ."

"And it expects something back. I know. I am wrong—have been wrong, anyhow. This dream has taken me wonderfully. And I must renounce it. After all, it is not so much—to renounce a dream. It's no more than deciding to live. There are big things in the world for men to do."

Melville produced an elaborate conceit. "If there is no Venus Anadyomene," he said, "there is Michael and his Sword."

"The stern angel in armour! But then he had a good palpable dragon to slash, and not his own Desires. And our way nowadays is to arrange a deal with the dragons somehow, raise the Minimum Wage and get a better Housing for the Working Classes by hook or by crook,—give as much as we get."

Melville does not think that was a fair treatment of his suggestion.

"No," said Chatteris, "I've no doubt about the choice. I'm going to fall in—with the species; I'm going to take my place in the ranks in that great battle for the future which is the meaning of life. I want a moral cold bath, and I mean to take one. This lax dalliance with dreams and desires must end. I will make a time-table for my hours and a rule for my life, I will entangle my honour in controversies, I will give myself to Service, as a man should do. Clean-handed work, struggle and performance."

"And there is Miss Glendower, you know."

"Rather!" said Chatteris, with a faint touch of insincerity. "Tall and straight-eyed and capable. By Jove! if there's to be no Venus Anadyomene, at anyrate there will be Pallas Athene. It is she who plays the reconciler."

And then, to Melville's amazement, he said these words: "*It won't be so bad, you know.*"

Melville restrained a movement of impatience, he tells me, at that.

Then Chatteris, he says, broke into a sort of speech. "The case is tried," he said, "the judgment has been given. I am that I am. I've been through it all and worked it out. I am a man and I must go a man's way. There is Desire, the light and guide of the world, a beacon on a headland blazing out. Let it burn! Let it burn! The road runs near it and by it—and past. . . . I've made my choice. I've got to be a man, I've got to live a man and die a man and carry the burthen of my class and time. There it is! I've had the Dream, but you see I keep hold of reason. Here, with the flame burning I renounce it. I make my choice. . . . Renunciation! Always—renunciation! That is life for all of us. We have desires, only to deny them, senses that we all must starve. We can live only as a part of ourselves. Why should *I* be exempt? For me she is evil. For me she is death. . . .

"Only, why have I seen her face? Why have I heard her voice? . . ."

VI.

THEY walked out of the shadows and up a long sloping path until Sandgate, as a little line of lights, came into view below. Presently they came out upon the brow and walked together (the band playing with a remote and sweetened indistinctness far away behind them) towards the cliff at the end. They stood for a little while in silence looking down. Melville made a guess at his companion's thoughts.

"Why not come down to-night?" he asked.

"On a night like this!" Chatteris turned about suddenly and regarded the moonlight and the sea. He stood quite still for a space, and that cold white radiance gave an illusory strength and decision to his face. "No," he said at last, and the word was almost a sigh.

"Go down to the girl below there. End the thing. She will be there, thinking of you—"

"No," said Chatteris, "No."

"It's not ten yet," Melville tried again.

Chatteris thought. "No," he answered, "not to-night. To-morrow, in the light of every-day.

"I want a good grey honest day," he said, "with a south-west wind. . . . These still soft nights! How can you expect me to do anything of that sort, to-night?"

And then he murmured as though he found the word a satisfying word to repeat, "Renunciation."

"By Jove!" he said with the most astonishing transition, "but this is a night out of fairyland! Look at the lights of those windows below there and then up—up into the enormous blue of sky. And there, as though it was fainting in the excess of moonlight—shines one star."

CHAPTER VIII.

MOONSHINE TRIUMPHANT.

I.

JUST precisely what happened after that has been the most impossible thing to disinter. I have given all the things that Melville remembered were said, I have linked them into a conversation and checked them by my cousin's after-thoughts, and finally I have read the whole thing over to him. It is of course no verbatim rendering, but it is, he says, closely after the manner of their talk; the gist was that, and things of that sort were said. And when he left Chatteris he fully believed the final and conclusive thing was said. And then he says it came into his head that, apart from and outside this settlement, there still remained a tangible reality capable of action—the Sea Lady. What was she

going to do? The thought toppled him back in a web of perplexities again. It carried him back in a state of inconclusive interrogation past Lummidge's Hotel.

The two men had gone back to the *Métropole* and had parted with a firm handclasp outside the glare of the big doorway. Chatteris went straight in, Melville fancies, but he is not sure. I understand Melville had some private thinking to do on his own account, and I conceive him walking away in a state of profound preoccupation. Afterwards, when the fact that the *Sea Lady* was not to be abolished by Renunciations cropped up in his mind, he passed back along the Leas as I have said. His inconclusive interrogations elicited at the utmost that Lummidge's Private and Family Hotel is singularly like any other hotel of its class. Its windows told no secrets. And there Melville's narrative ends.

With that my circumstantial record necessarily comes to an end also. There are sources, of course, and glimpses. Parker refuses, unhappily—as I explained. The chief of these sources are, firstly,

Gooch, the valet employed by Chatteris; and, secondly, the hall porter of Lummidge's Private and Family Hotel.

The valet's evidence is precise, but has an air of being irrelevant. He witnesses that at a quarter past eleven he went up to ask Chatteris if there was anything more to do that night, and found him seated in an armchair before the open window, with his chin upon his hands, staring at nothing—which, indeed, as Schopenhauer observes in his crowning passage, is the whole of human life.

"More to do?" said Chatteris.

"Yessir," said the valet.

"Nothing," said Chatteris, "absolutely nothing." And the valet, finding this answer quite satisfactory, wished him good-night and departed.

Probably Chatteris remained in this attitude for a considerable time—half an hour, perhaps, or more. Slowly, it would seem, his mood underwent a change. At some definite moment it must have been that his lethargic meditation gave way to a

strange activity, to a sort of hysterical reaction against his resolves and renunciations. His first action seems to me grotesque—and grotesquely pathetic. He went into his dressing-room, and in the morning “his clo’es,” said the valet, “was shied about as though ’e’d lost a ticket.” This poor worshipper of beauty and the dream—shaved! He shaved and washed and he brushed his hair, and, so his valet testifies, one of the brushes got “shied” behind the bed. Even this throwing about of brushes seems to me to do little or nothing to palliate his poor human preoccupation with the toilette. He changed his grey flannels—which suited him very well—for his white ones, which suited him extremely. He must deliberately and conscientiously have made himself quite “lovely,” as a schoolgirl would have put it.

And having capped his great “Renunciation” by these proceedings, he seems to have gone straight to Lummidge’s Private and Family Hotel and demanded to see the Sea Lady.

She had retired.

This came from Parker, and was delivered in a chilling manner by the hall porter.

Chatteris swore at the hall porter. "Tell her I'm here," he said.

"She's retired," said the hall porter with official severity.

"Will you tell her I'm here?" said Chatteris, suddenly white.

"What name, sir?" said the hall porter, in order, as he explains, "to avoid a frackass."

"Chatteris. Tell her I must see her now. Do you hear,—*now?*"

The hall porter went up to Parker, and came half-way back. He wished to goodness he was not a hall porter. The manager had gone out—it was a stagnant hour. He decided to try Parker again; he raised his voice as he spoke to her.

The Sea Lady called to Parker from the inner room. There was an interval of tension.

I gather the Sea Lady put on a loose wrap, and the faithful Parker either carried her or sufficiently helped her from her bedroom to the couch

in the little sitting-room. In the meanwhile the hall porter hovered on the stairs, praying for the manager—prayers that went unanswered—and Chatteris fumed below. Then we have a glimpse of the Sea Lady.

“I see her just in the crack of the door,” said the porter, “as that maid of hers opened it. She was raised up on her hands, and turned so towards the door. Looking exactly like this—”

And the hall porter, who has an Irish type of face, short nose, long upper lip, and all the rest of it, and who has further neglected his dentist, projected his face suddenly, opened his eyes very wide, and slowly curved his mouth into a fixed smile, and so remained until he judged the effect on me was complete.

Parker, a little flushed, but resolutely flattening everything to the quality of the commonplace, emerged upon him suddenly. Miss Waters could see Mr. Chatteris for a few minutes. She was emphatic with the “Miss Waters,” the more emphatic for all the insurgent stress of the goddess, pro-

testingly emphatic. And Chatteris went up, white and resolved, to that smiling expectant presence. No one witnessed their meeting but Parker—as-
suredly Parker could not resist seeing that, but Parker is silent—Parker preserves a silence that rubies could not break.

All I know is this much from the porter:

“When I said she was up there and would see him,” he says, “the way he rooshed up was outrageous. This is a Private Family Hotel. Of course one sees things at times even here, but—

“I couldn’t find the manager to tell ‘im,” said the hall porter. “And what was *I* authorised to do?

“For a bit they talked with the door open, and then it was shut. That maid of hers did it—I lay.”

I asked an ignoble question.

“Couldn’t ketch a word,” said the hall porter. “Dropped to whispers—instanter.”

II.

AND afterwards—

It was within ten minutes of one that Parker, conferring an amount of decorum on the request beyond the power of any other living being, descended to demand—of all conceivable things—the bath-chair!

“I got it,” said the hall porter with inimitable profundity.

And then, having let me realise the fulness of that, he said, “They never used it!”

“No?”

“No! He carried her down in his arms.”

“And out?”

“And out!”

He was difficult to follow in his description of the Sea Lady. She wore her wrap, it seems, and she was “like a statue”—whatever he may have meant by that. Certainly not that she was impas-

sive. "Only," said the porter, "she was alive." One arm was bare, I know, and her hair was down, a tossing mass of gold.

"He looked, you know, like a man who's screwed himself up.

"She had one hand holding his hair—yes, holding his hair, with her fingers in among it. . . .

"And when she see my face she threw her head back, laughing at me.

"As much as to say, 'Got 'im!'

"Laughed at me, she did. Bubblin' over."

I stood for a moment conceiving this extraordinary picture. Then a question occurred to me.

"Did *he* laugh?" I asked.

"Gord bless you, sir—laugh! *No!*"

III.

THE definite story ends in the warm light outside Lummidge's Private and Family Hotel. One sees that bright solitude of the Leas stretching white and blank—deserted as only a seaside front in the small hours can be deserted—and all its electric light ablaze. And then the dark line of the edge where the cliff drops down to the under-cliff and sea. And beyond, moonlit, the Channel and its incessant ships. Outside the front of the hotel, which is one of a great array of pallid white *façades*, stands this little black figure of a hall porter, staring stupidly into the warm and luminous mystery of the night that has swallowed Sea Lady and Chatteris together. And he is the sole living thing in the picture.

There is a little shelter set in the brow of the Leas wherein, during the winter season, a string band plays. Close by there are steps that go down

precipitously to the Lower Road below. Down these it must have been they went together, hastening downward out of this life of ours to unknown and inconceivable things. So it is I seem to see them; and surely, though he was not in a laughing mood, there was now no doubt nor resignation in his face. Assuredly now he had found himself, for a time at least he was sure of himself, and that at least cannot be misery, though it lead straight through a few swift strides to death.

They went down through the soft moonlight, tall and white and splendid, interlocked, with his arms about her, his brow to her white shoulder and her hair about his face. And she, I suppose, smiled above him and caressed him and whispered to him. For a moment they must have glowed under the warm light of the lamp that is half-way down the steps there, and then the shadows closed about them. He must have crossed the road with her, through the laced moonlight of the tree shadows, and through the shrubs and bushes of the under-cliff, into the shadeless moon glare of the beach. There was no

one to see that last descent, to tell whether for a moment he looked back before he waded into the phosphorescence, and for a little swam with her, and presently swam no longer, and so was no more to be seen by anyone in this grey world of men.

Did he look back, I wonder? They swam together for a little while, the man and the sea goddess who had come for him, with the sky above them and the water about them all, warmly filled with the moonlight and the glamour of phosphorescent things. It was no time for him to think of truth, nor of the honest duties he had left behind him, as they swam together into the unknown. And of the end I can only guess and dream. Did there come a sudden horror upon him at the last, a sudden perception of infinite error, and was he drawn down, swiftly and terribly, a bubbling repentance, into those unknown deeps? Or was she tender and wonderful to the last, and did she wrap her arms about him and draw him down, down until the soft waters closed above him, down into a gentle ecstasy of death?

Into these things we cannot pry or follow, and

on the margin of the softly breathing water the story of Chatteris must end. For the tailpiece to that let us put that policeman who in the small hours before dawn came upon the wrap the Sea Lady had been wearing, just as the tide overtook it. It was not the sort of garment low people sometimes throw away—it was a soft and costly wrap. I seem to see him perplexed and dubious, wrap in charge over his arm and lantern in hand, scanning first the white beach and black bushes behind him and then staring out to sea. It was the inexplicable abandonment of a thoroughly comfortable and desirable thing.

“What are people up to?” one figures him asking, this simple citizen of a plain and obvious world. “What do such things mean?”

“To throw away such an excellent wrap . . . !”

In all the southward heaven there were only a planet and the sinking moon, and from his feet a path of quivering light must have started and ran up to the extreme dark edge before him of the sky. Ever and again the darkness east and west of that glory would be lit by a momentary gleam of phos-

phorescence; and far out the lights of ships were shining bright and yellow. Across its shimmer a black fishing-smack was gliding out of mystery into mystery. Dungeness shone from the west a pinpoint of red light, and in the east the tireless glare of that great beacon on Gris-nez wheeled athwart the sky and vanished and came again.

I picture the interrogation of his lantern going out for a little way, a stain of faint pink curiosity upon the mysterious vast serenity of night.

THE END.

Faint, illegible text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

PRINTING OFFICE OF THE PUBLISHER.

Faint text at the bottom of the page, possibly a page number or date.

*Sold by all Booksellers and at all Railway Bookstalls
on the Continent.*

No private orders are executed by the publisher.

TAUCHNITZ EDITION.

August 1, 1909.

*(This list appears on the first of each month, and contains all
publications up to date.)*

Contents:

Collection of British and American Authors. Complete List	Page 2
Series for the Young	Page 29
German Authors	„ 29. 30
Students' Series	„ 30. 31
Manuals & Dictionaries	„ 31. 32

To correct any false ideas that may still exist in regard to the Copyright of the Tauchnitz Edition, the publishers beg to state that every volume is published with

**Continental Copyright acquired
directly by purchase from the author or his representative.**

The copyright being, however, confined to the Continent only, the volumes may not be introduced into England or any British Colony. Fuller information on this important subject will be found in the Larger Catalogue mentioned below.

A larger and more fully detailed Catalogue

of the Tauchnitz publications—containing much important and useful information in regard to authors and their works, and specially arranged for ready reference—is to be had on application of all booksellers gratis.

Particulars of the Latest Tauchnitz Volumes

will be found: firstly, within and outside the *Covers* of each volume in the Collection; secondly, on the *Bookmark* supplied with each work; and thirdly, in a *Monthly Descriptive List* supplied gratis by all booksellers.

Complete List

of the

Collection of British and American Authors.

*Published with Continental Copyright by special agreement
with the authors. Vide p. 1.*

4132 Volumes. 409 British, 57 American Authors.

3749 Volumes by British, 388 Volumes by American Authors.

— Price 1 M. 60 Pf. or 2 Fr. per Volume. —

Adams, Rev. W., † 1848.
Sacred Allegories 1 v.

Aguilar, Grace, † 1847.
Home Influence 2 v. — The Mother's
Recompense 2 v.

Aïdé, [Charles] Hamilton, †
1906.

Rita 1 v. — Carr of Carrlyon 2 v. — The
Marstons 2 v. — In that State of Life 1 v. —
Morals and Mysteries 1 v. — Penruddocke
2 v. — "A nine Days' Wonder" 1 v. —
Poet and Peer 2 v. — Introduced to Society
1 v.

Ainsworth, W. Harrison, † 1882.
Windsor Castle 1 v. — Saint James's 1 v.
— Jack Sheppard (with Portrait) 1 v. —
The Lancashire Witches 2 v. — The Star-
Chamber 2 v. — The Flitch of Bacon 1 v. —
The Spendthrift 1 v. — Mervyn Clitheroe
2 v. — Ovingdean Grange 1 v. — The Con-
stable of the Tower 1 v. — The Lord
Mayor of London 2 v. — Cardinal Pole
2 v. — John Law 2 v. — The Spanish
Match 2 v. — The Constable de Bourbon
2 v. — Old Court 2 v. — Myddleton Pom-
fret 2 v. — The South-Sea Bubble 2 v. —
Hilary St. Ives 2 v. — Talbot Harland
1 v. — Tower Hill 1 v. — Boscobel 2 v. —
The Good Old Times 2 v. — Merry Eng-
land 2 v. — The Goldsmith's Wife 2 v. —
Preston Fight 2 v. — Chetwynd Calverley
2 v. — The Leaguer of Lathom 2 v. —
The Fall of Somerset 2 v. — Beatrice
Tyldesley 2 v. — Beau Nash 2 v. — Stanley
Brereton 2 v.

Albanesi, Madame.
Drusilla's Point of View 1 v.

Alcott, Louisa M. (Am.), † 1888.
Little Women 2 v. — Little Men 1 v. —
An Old-Fashioned Girl 1 v. — Jo's Boys
1 v.

Aldrich, Thomas Bailey (Am.).
Marjorie Daw and other Tales 1 v. —
The Stillwater Tragedy 1 v.

Alexander, Mrs. (Hector), † 1902.
A Second Life 3 v. — By Woman's Wit
1 v. — Mona's Choice 2 v. — A Life In-
terest 2 v. — A Crooked Path 2 v. — Blind
Fate 2 v. — A Woman's Heart 2 v. — For
His Sake 2 v. — The Snare of the Fowler
2 v. — Found Wanting 2 v. — A Ward in
Chancery 1 v. — A Choice of Evils 2 v. —
A Fight with Fate 2 v. — A Winning
Hazard 1 v. — A Golden Autumn 1 v. —
Mrs. Crichton's Creditor 1 v. — Barbara,
Lady's Maid and Peeress 1 v. — The Cost
of Her Pride 2 v. — Brown, V. C. 1 v. —
Through Fire to Fortune 1 v. — A Missing
Hero 1 v. — The Yellow Fiend 1 v. —
Stronger than Love 2 v. — Kitty Costello 1 v.

Alice, Grand-Duchess of Hesse,
† 1878.

Letters to Her Majesty the Queen (with
Portrait). With a Memoir by H. R. H.
Princess Christian 2 v.

Alldrige, Lizzie.
By Love and Law 2 v. — The World she
awoke in 2 v.

Allen, Grant, † 1899.
The Woman who did 1 v.

"All for Greed," Author of
(Baroness de Bury).
All for Greed 1 v. — Love the Avenger
2 v.

- Anstey, F. (Guthrie).
The Giant's Robe 2 v. — A Fallen Idol 1 v. — The Pariah 3 v. — The Talking Horse and other Tales 1 v. — Voces Populi (*First and Second Series*) 1 v. — The Brass Bottle 1 v. — A Bayard from Bengal 1 v. — Salted Almonds 1 v.
- Argles, Mrs.: *vide* Mrs. Hungerford.
- "Aristocrats, the," Author of: *vide* Gertrude Atherton.
- Arnold, Sir Edwin, † 1904.
The Light of Asia (with Portrait) 1 v.
- Arnold, Matthew, † 1888.
Essays in Criticism 2 v. — Essays in Criticism (*Second Series*) 1 v.
- Atherton, Gertrude Franklin (Am.).
American Wives and English Husbands 1 v. — The Californians 1 v. — Patience Sparhawk and her Times 2 v. — Senator North 2 v. — The Doomsday 1 v. — The Aristocrats 1 v. — The Splendid Idle Forties 1 v. — The Conqueror 2 v. — A Daughter of the Vine 1 v. — His Fortunate Grace, etc. 1 v. — The Valiant Runaways 1 v. — The Bell in the Fog, and Other Stories 1 v. — The Travelling Thirds (in Spain) 1 v. — Rezánov 1 v. — Ancestors 2 v. — The Gorgeous Isle 1 v.
- Austen, Jane, † 1817.
Sense and Sensibility 1 v. — Mansfield Park 1 v. — Pride and Prejudice 1 v. — Northanger Abbey, and Persuasion 1 v. — Emma 1 v.
- "Autobiography of Lutfullah,"
Author of: *vide* E. B. Eastwick.
- Avebury, Lord: *vide* Sir John Lubbock.
- Bagot, Richard.
A Roman Mystery 2 v. — Casting of Nets 2 v. — The Just and the Unjust 2 v. — Donna Diana 2 v. — Love's Proxy 1 v. — The Passport 2 v. — Temptation 2 v. — The Lakes of Northern Italy 1 v. — Anthony Cuthbert 2 v.
- Baring-Gould, S.
Mehalah 1 v. — John Herring 2 v. — Court Royal 2 v.
- Barker, Lady: *v.* Lady Broome.
- Barrett, Frank.
The Smuggler's Secret 1 v. — Out of the Jaws of Death 2 v.
- Barrie, J. M.
Sentimental Tommy 2 v. — Margaret Ogilvy 1 v. — Tommy and Grizel 2 v. — The Little White Bird 1 v.
- "Bayle's Romance, Miss,"
Author of: *vide* W. Fraser Rae.
- Baynes, Rev. Robert H.
Lyra Anglicana, Hymns and Sacred Songs 1 v.
- Beaconsfield, Lord: *vide* Disraeli.
- Baumont, Averil (Mrs. Hunt).
Thornicroft's Model 2 v.
- Bell, Currer (Charlotte Brontë—
Mrs. Nicholls), † 1855.
Jane Eyre 2 v. — Shirley 2 v. — Vilette 2 v. — The Professor 1 v.
- Bell, Ellis & Acton (Emily,
† 1848, and Anne, † 1849,
Brontë).
Wuthering Heights, and Agnes Grey 2 v.
- Bellamy, Edward (Am.), † 1898.
Looking Backward 1 v.
- Benedict, Frank Lee (Am.).
St. Simon's Niece 2 v.
- Bennett, Arnold.
The Grand Babylon Hotel 1 v. — The Gates of Wrath 1 v. — A Great Man 1 v. — Sacred and Profane Love 1 v. — Whom God hath joined 1 v. — The Ghost 1 v. — The Grim Smile of the Five Towns 1 v. — Buried Alive 1 v. — The Old Wives' Tale 2 v.
- Bennett, A. & Phillpotts, Eden:
vide Eden Phillpotts.
- Benson, E. F.
Dodo 1 v. — The Rubicon 1 v. — Scarlet and Hyssop 1 v. — The Book of Months 1 v. — The Relentless City 1 v. — Mammon & Co. 2 v. — The Challoners 1 v. — An Act in a Backwater 1 v. — The Image in the Sand 2 v. — The Angel of Pain 2 v. — Paul 2 v. — The House of Defence 2 v. — Sheaves 2 v. — The Climber 2 v. — The Blotting Book 1 v.
- Besant, Sir Walter, † 1901.
The Revolt of Man 1 v. — Dorothy Forster 2 v. — Children of Gibeon 2 v. — The World went very well then 2 v. — Katharine Regina 1 v. — Herr Paulus 2 v. — The Inner House 1 v. — The Bell of

St. Paul's 2 v. — For Faith and Freedom 2 v. — Armored of Lyonesse 2 v. — Verbena Camellia Stephanotis, etc. 1 v. — Beyond the Dreams of Avarice 2 v. — The Master Craftsman 2 v. — A Fountain Sealed 1 v. — The Orange Girl 2 v. — The Fourth Generation 1 v. — The Lady of Lynn 2 v.

Besant, Sir Walter, † 1901, &
James Rice, † 1882.

The Golden Butterfly 2 v. — Ready-Money Mortiboy 2 v. — By Celia's Arbour 2 v.

Betham-Edwards, M.

The Sylvestres 1 v. — Felicia 2 v. — Brother Gabriel 2 v. — Forestalled 1 v. — Exchange no Robbery, and other Novelles 1 v. — Disarmed 1 v. — Doctor Jacob 1 v. — Pearlra 1 v. — Next of Kin Wanted 1 v. — The Parting of the Ways 1 v. — For One and the World 1 v. — The Romance of a French Parsonage 1 v. — France of To-day 1 v. — Two Aunts and a Nephew 1 v. — A Dream of Millions 1 v. — The Curb of Honour 1 v. — France of To-day (*Second Series*) 1 v. — A Romance of Dijon 1 v. — The Dream-Charlotte 1 v. — A Storm-Rent Sky 1 v. — Reminiscences 1 v. — The Lord of the Harvest 1 v. — Anglo-French Reminiscences, 1875—1899 1 v. — A Suffolk Courtship 1 v. — Mock Beggars' Hall 1 v. — East of Paris 1 v. — A Humble Lover 1 v. — Barham Brocklebank, M.D. 1 v. — Martha Rose, Teacher 1 v.

Bierce, Ambrose (Am.).
In the Midst of Life 1 v.

Birchenough, Mabel C.
Potsherds 1 v.

Bisland, E.: v. Rhoda Broughton.

Bismarck, Prince: *vide* Butler.
Vide also Wilhelm Görlach
(Collection of German Authors,
p. 29), and Whitman.

Black, William, † 1898.

A Daughter of Heth 2 v. — In Silk Attire 2 v. — The Strange Adventures of a Phaeton 2 v. — A Princess of Thule 2 v. — Kilmeny 1 v. — The Maid of Killeena, and other Stories 1 v. — Three Feathers 2 v. — Lady Silverdale's Sweetheart, and other Stories 1 v. — Madcap Violet 2 v. —

Green Pastures and Piccadilly 2 v. — Macleod of Dare 2 v. — White Wings 2 v. — Sunrise 2 v. — The Beautiful Wretch 1 v. — Mr. Pisistratus Brown, M.P., in the Highlands; The Four Macnicals; The Pupil of Aurelius 1 v. — Shandon Bells (with Portrait) 2 v. — Judith Shakespeare 2 v. — The Wise Women of Inverness, etc. 1 v. — White Heather 2 v. — Sabina Zembra 2 v. — The Strange Adventures of a House-Boat 2 v. — In Far Lochaber 2 v. — The New Prince Fortunatus 2 v. — Stand Fast, Craig-Royston! 2 v. — Donald Ross of Heimra 2 v. — The Magic Ink, and other Tales 1 v. — Wolfenberg 2 v. — The Handsome Humes 2 v. — Highland Cousins 2 v. — Briseis 2 v. — Wild Eelin 2 v.

"Black-Box Murder, the,"
Author of.

The Black-Box Murder 1 v.

Blackmore, Richard Doddridge,
† 1900.

Alice Lorraine 2 v. — Mary Anerley 3 v. — Christowell 2 v. — Tommy Upmore 2 v. — Perlycross 2 v.

"Blackwood."

Tales from "Blackwood" (*First Series*)
1 v. — Tales from "Blackwood" (*Second Series*) 1 v.

Blagden, Isa, † 1873.

The Woman I loved, and the Woman
who loved me; A Tuscan Wedding 1 v.

Blessington, Countess of (Mar-
guerite Gardiner), † 1849.

Meredith 1 v. — Strathern 2 v. — Me-
moirs of a Femme de Chambre 1 v. —
Marmaduke Herbert 2 v. — Country
Quarters (with Portrait) 2 v.

Bloomfield, Baroness.

Reminiscences of Court and Diplomatic
Life (with the Portrait of Her Majesty
the Queen) 2 v.

Boldrewood, Rolf.

Robbery under Arms 2 v. — Nevermore
2 v.

Braddon, Miss (Mrs. Maxwell).

Lady Audley's Secret 2 v. — Aurora
Floyd 2 v. — Eleanor's Victory 2 v. — John
Marchmont's Legacy 2 v. — Henry Dun-
bar 2 v. — The Doctor's Wife 2 v. —
Only a Clod 2 v. — Sir Jasper's Tenant
2 v. — The Lady's Mile 2 v. — Rupert God-

win 2 v. — Dead-Sea Fruit 2 v. — Run to Earth 2 v. — Fenton's Quest 2 v. — The Lovels of Arden 2 v. — Strangers and Pilgrims 2 v. — Lucius Davoren 3 v. — Taken at the Flood 3 v. — Lost for Love 2 v. — A Strange World 2 v. — Hostages to Fortune 2 v. — Dead Men's Shoes 2 v. — Joshua Haggard's Daughter 2 v. — Weavers and Weft 1 v. — In Great Waters, and other Tales 1 v. — An Open Verdict 3 v. — Vixen 3 v. — The Cloven Foot 3 v. — The Story of Barbara 2 v. — Just as I am 2 v. — Asphodel 3 v. — Mount Royal 2 v. — The Golden Calf 2 v. — Flower and Weed 1 v. — Phantom Fortune 3 v. — Under the Red Flag 1 v. — Ishmael 3 v. — Wyllard's Weird 3 v. — One Thing Needful 2 v. — Cut by the County 1 v. — Like and Unlike 2 v. — The Fatal Three 2 v. — The Day will come 2 v. — One Life, One Love 2 v. — Gerard 2 v. — The Venetians 2 v. — All along the River 2 v. — Thou art the Man 2 v. — The Christmas Hirelings, etc. 1 v. — Sons of Fire 2 v. — London Pride 2 v. — Rough Justice 2 v. — In High Places 2 v. — His Darling Sin 1 v. — The Infidel 2 v. — The Conflict 2 v. — The Rose of Life 2 v. — Dead Love has Chains 1 v. — During Her Majesty's Pleasure 1 v.

Brassey, Lady, † 1887.

A Voyage in the "Sunbeam" 2 v. — Sunshine and Storm in the East 2 v. — In the Trades, the Tropics and the Roaring Forties 2 v.

"Bread-Winners, the," Author of (Am.).

The Bread-Winners 1 v.

Bret Harte: *vide* Harte.

Brock, Rev. William, † 1875.
Sir Henry Havelock, K. C. B. 1 v.

Brontë, Charlotte: *vide* Currer Bell.

Brontë, Emily & Anne: *vide* Ellis & Acton Bell.

Brooks, Shirley, † 1874.
The Silver Cord 3 v. — Sooner or Later 3 v.

Broome, Lady (Lady Barker).
Station Life in New Zealand 1 v. — Station Amusements in New Zealand 1 v. — A Year's Housekeeping in South

Africa 1 v. — Letters to Guy, and A Distant Shore—Rodrigues 1 v. — Colonial Memories 1 v.

Broughton, Rhoda.

Cometh up as a Flower 1 v. — Not wisely, but too well 2 v. — Red as a Rose is She 2 v. — Tales for Christmas Eve 1 v. — Nancy 2 v. — Joan 2 v. — Second Thoughts 2 v. — Belinda 2 v. — Doctor Cupid 2 v. — Alas! 2 v. — Mrs. Bligh 1 v. — A Beginner 1 v. — Scylla or Charybdis? 1 v. — Dear Faustina 1 v. — The Game and the Candle 1 v. — Foes in Law 1 v. — Lavinia 1 v. — Mamma 1 v.

Broughton, Rhoda, & Elizabeth Bisland.

A Widower Indeed 1 v.

Brown, John, † 1882.

Rab and his Friends, and other Papers 1 v.

Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, † 1861.

A Selection from her Poetry (with Portrait) 1 v. — Aurora Leigh 1 v.

Browning, Robert, † 1889.

Poetical Works (with Portrait) 4 v.

Bullen, Frank T.

The Cruise of the "Cachalot" 2 v.

Bulwer, Edward, Lord Lytton, † 1873.

Pelham (with Portrait) 1 v. — Eugene Aram 1 v. — Paul Clifford 1 v. — Zanoni 1 v. — The Last Days of Pompeii 1 v. — The Disowned 1 v. — Ernest Maltravers 1 v. — Alice 1 v. — Eva, and The Pilgrims of the Rhine 1 v. — Devereux 1 v. — Godolphin and Falkland 1 v. — Rienzi 1 v. — Night and Morning 1 v. — The Last of the Barons 2 v. — Athens 2 v. — The Poems and Ballads of Schiller 1 v. — Lucretia 2 v. — Harold 2 v. — King Arthur 2 v. — The New Timon, and St. Stephen's 1 v. — The Caxtons 2 v. — My Novel 4 v. — What will he do with it? 4 v. — Dramatic Works 2 v. — A Strange Story 2 v. — Caxtoniana 2 v. — The Lost Tales of Miletus 1 v. — Miscellaneous Prose Works 4 v. — Odes and Epodes of Horace 2 v. — Kenelm Chillingly 4 v. — The Coming Race 1 v. — The Parisians 4 v. — Pausanias, the Spartan 1 v.

- Bulwer, Henry Lytton** (Lord Dalling), † 1872.
Historical Characters 2 v. — The Life of Viscount Palmerston 3 v.
- Bunyan, John**, † 1688.
The Pilgrim's Progress 1 v.
- "Buried Alone," Author of (Charles Wood).
Buried Alone 1 v.
- Burnett, Mrs. Frances Hodgson** (Am.).
Through one Administration 2 v. — Little Lord Fauntleroy 1 v. — Sara Crewe, and Editha's Burglar 1 v. — The Pretty Sister of José 1 v. — A Lady of Quality 2 v. — His Grace of Osmonde 2 v. — The Shuttle 2 v.
- Burney, Miss** (Madame D'Arblay), † 1840.
Evelina 1 v.
- Burns, Robert**, † 1796.
Poetical Works (with Portrait) 1 v.
- Burton, Richard F.**, † 1890.
A Pilgrimage to Mecca and Medina 3 v.
- Bury, Baroness de:** *vide* "All for Greed."
- Butler, A. J.**
Bismarck. His Reflections and Reminiscences. Translated from the great German edition, under the supervision of A. J. Butler. With two Portraits. 3 v.
- Buxton, Mrs. B. H.**, † 1881.
Jennie of "The Prince's," 2 v. — Won 2 v. — Great Grenfell Gardens 2 v. — Nell—on and off the Stage 2 v. — From the Wings 2 v.
- Byron, Lord**, † 1824.
Poetical Works (with Portrait) 5 v.
- Caffyn, Mrs. Mannington** (Iota).
A Yellow Aster 1 v. — Children of Circumstance 2 v. — Anne Mauleverer 2 v.
- Caine, Hall.**
The Bondman 2 v. — The Manxman 2 v. — The Christian 2 v. — The Eternal City 3 v. — The Prodigal Son 2 v.
- Cameron, Verney Lovett.**
Across Africa 2 v.
- Campbell Praed, Mrs.:** *vide* Praed.
- Carey, Rosa Nouchette**, † 1909.
Not Like other Girls 2 v. — "But Men must Work" 1 v. — Sir Godfrey's Granddaughters 2 v. — The Old, Old Story 2 v. — Herb of Grace 2 v. — The Highway of Fate 2 v. — A Passage Perilous 2 v. — At the Moorings 2 v.
- Carlyle, Thomas**, † 1881.
The French Revolution 3 v. — Frederick the Great 13 v. — Oliver Cromwell's Letters and Speeches 4 v. — The Life of Schiller 1 v.
- Carnegie, Andrew** (Am.).
Problems of To-Day 1 v.
- Carr, Alaric.**
Treherne's Temptation 2 v.
- Castle, Agnes & Egerton.**
The Star Dreamer 2 v. — Incomparable Bellairs 1 v. — Rose of the World 1 v. — French Nan 1 v. — "If Youth but knew!" 1 v. — My Merry Rockhurst 1 v. — Flower o' the Orange 1 v. — Wroth 2 v.
- Castle, Egerton.**
Consequences 2 v. — "La Bella," and Others 1 v.
- Charles, Mrs. Elizabeth Rundle**, † 1896: *vide* Author of "Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family."
- Charlesworth, Maria Louisa**, † 1880.
Oliver of the Mill 1 v.
- Chesterton, G. K.**
The Man who was Thursday 1 v.
- Cholmondeley, Mary.**
Diana Tempest 2 v. — Red Pottage 2 v. — Moth and Rust 1 v. — Prisoners 2 v. — The Lowest Rung 1 v.
- Christian, Princess:** *vide* Alice, Grand Duchess of Hesse.
- "Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family," Author of (Mrs. E. Rundle Charles), † 1896.
Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family 2 v. — The Draytons and the Davenants 2 v. — On Both Sides of the Sea 2 v. — Winifred Bertram 1 v. — Diary of Mrs. Kitty Trevelyman 1 v. —

The Victory of the Vanquished 1 v. —
The Cottage by the Cathedral and other
Parables 1 v. — Against the Stream 2 v.
— The Bertram Family 2 v. — Conquer-
ing and to Conquer 1 v. — Lapsed, but not
Lost 1 v.

Churchill, Winston (Am.).

Mr. Crewe's Career 2 v.

Clark, Alfred.

The Finding of Lot's Wife 1 v.

Clemens, Samuel L.: *v.* Twain.

Clifford, Mrs. W. K.

Love-Letters of a Worldly Woman 1 v.
— Aunt Anne 2 v. — The Last Touches, and
other Stories 1 v. — Mrs. Keith's Crime
1 v. — A Wild Proxy 1 v. — A Flash of
Summer 1 v. — A Woman Alone 1 v. —
Woodside Farm 1 v. — The Modern Way
1 v. — The Getting Well of Dorothy 1 v.

Clive, Mrs. Caroline, † 1873:
vide Author of "Paul Ferroll."

Cobbe, Frances Power, † 1904.
Re-Echoes 1 v.

Coleridge, C. R.

An English Squire 2 v.

Coleridge, M. E.

The King with two Faces 2 v.

Coleridge, Samuel Taylor,

† 1834.

Poems 1 v.

Collins, Charles Allston, † 1873.

A Cruise upon Wheels 2 v.

Collins, Mortimer, † 1876.

Sweet and Twenty 2 v. — A Fight with
Fortune 2 v.

Collins, Wilkie, † 1889.

After Dark 1 v. — Hide and Seek 2 v. —
A Plot in Private Life, etc. 1 v. — The
Woman in White 2 v. — Basil 1 v. — No
Name 3 v. — The Dead Secret, and other
Tales 2 v. — Antonina 2 v. — Armadale
3 v. — The Moonstone 2 v. — Man and
Woman 3 v. — Poor Miss Finch 2 v. — Miss
or Mrs. ? 1 v. — The New Magdalen 2 v. —
The Frozen Deep 1 v. — The Law and the
Lady 2 v. — The Two Destinies 1 v. — My
Lady's Money, and Percy and the Prophet
1 v. — The Haunted Hotel 1 v. — The
Fallen Leaves 2 v. — Jezebel's Daughter
2 v. — The Black Robe 2 v. — Heart and
Science 2 v. — "I say No," 2 v. — The Evil
Genius 2 v. — The Guilty River, and The

Ghost's Touch 1 v. — The Legacy of Cain
2 v. — Blind Love 2 v.

"Cometh up as a Flower," Au-
thor of: *vide* Rhoda Brough-
ton.

Conrad, Joseph.

An Outcast of the Islands 2 v. — Tales
of Unrest 1 v. — The Secret Agent 1 v. —
A Set of Six 1 v.

Conway, Hugh (F. J. Fargus),

† 1885.

Called Back 1 v. — Bound Together
2 v. — Dark Days 1 v. — A Family Affair
2 v. — Living or Dead 2 v.

Cooper, James Fenimore (Am.),

† 1851.

The Spy (with Portrait) 1 v. — The Two
Admirals 1 v. — The Jack O' Lantern 1 v.

Cooper, Mrs.: *vide* Katharine
Saunders.

Corelli, Marie.

Vendetta 2 v. — Thelma 2 v. — A
Romance of Two Worlds 2 v. — "Ardath"
3 v. — Wormwood. A Drama of Paris
2 v. — The Hired Baby, with other Stories
and Social Sketches 1 v. — Barabbas; A
Dream of the World's Tragedy 2 v. —
The Sorrows of Satan 2 v. — The Mighty
Atom 1 v. — The Murder of Delicia 1 v. —
Ziska 1 v. — Boy. A Sketch. 2 v. — The
Master-Christian 2 v. — "Temporal Power"
2 v. — God's Good Man 2 v. — Free
Opinions 1 v. — Treasure of Heaven (with
Portrait) 2 v. — Holy Orders 2 v.

Cotes, Mrs. Everard.

Those Delightful Americans 1 v. — Set in
Authority 1 v. — Cousin Cinderella 1 v.

"County, the," Author of.

The County 1 v.

Craik, George Lillie, † 1866.

A Manual of English Literature and of
the History of the English Language 2 v.

Craik, Mrs. (Miss Dinah M.

Mulock), † 1887.

John Halifax, Gentleman 2 v. — The
Head of the Family 2 v. — A Life for a
Life 2 v. — A Woman's Thoughts about
Women 1 v. — Agatha's Husband 1 v. —
Romantic Tales 1 v. — Domestic Stories
1 v. — Mistress and Maid 1 v. — The
Ogilvies 1 v. — Lord Eristoun 1 v. —
Christian's Mistake 1 v. — Bread upon
the Waters 1 v. — A Noble Life 1 v. —
Olive 2 v. — Two Marriages 1 v. — Studies

from Life 1 v. — Poems 1 v. — The Woman's Kingdom 2 v. — The Unkind Word, and other Stories 2 v. — A Brave Lady 2 v. — Hannah 2 v. — Fair France 1 v. — My Mother and I 1 v. — The Little Lame Prince 1 v. — Sermons out of Church 1 v. — The Laurel-Bush; Two little Tinkers 1 v. — A Legacy 2 v. — Young Mrs. Jardine 2 v. — His Little Mother, and other Tales and Sketches 1 v. — Plain Speaking 1 v. — Miss Tommy 1 v. — King Arthur 1 v.

Craig, Georgiana M. (Mrs. May).
Lost and Won 1 v. — Faith Unwin's Ordeal 1 v. — Leslie Tyrrell 1 v. — Winifred's Wooing, etc. 1 v. — Mildred 1 v. — Esther Hill's Secret 2 v. — Hero Trevelyan 1 v. — Without Kith or Kin 2 v. — Only a Butterfly 1 v. — Sylvia's Choice; Theresa 2 v. — Anne Warwick 1 v. — Dorcas 2 v. — Two Women 2 v.

Craig, Georgiana M., & M. C. Stirling.
Two Tales of Married Life (Hard to Bear, by Miss Craig; A True Man, by M. C. Stirling) 2 v.

Craven, Mrs. Augustus: vide Lady Fullerton.

Crawford, F. Marion (Am.),
† 1909.

Mr. Isaacs 1 v. — Doctor Claudius 1 v. — To Leeward 1 v. — A Roman Singer 1 v. — An American Politician 1 v. — Zoroaster 1 v. — A Tale of a Lonely Parish 2 v. — Saracinesca 2 v. — Marzio's Crucifix 1 v. — Paul Patoff 2 v. — With the Immortals 1 v. — Greifenstein 2 v. — Sant' Ilario 2 v. — A Cigarette-Maker's Romance 1 v. — Khaled 1 v. — The Witch of Prague 2 v. — The Three Fates 2 v. — Don Orsino 2 v. — The Children of the King 1 v. — Pietro Ghisleri 2 v. — Marion Darche 1 v. — Katharine Lauderdale 2 v. — The Ralstons 2 v. — Casa Braccio 2 v. — Adam Johnstone's Son 1 v. — Taquisara 2 v. — A Rose of Yesterday 1 v. — Corleone 2 v. — Via Crucis 2 v. — In the Palace of the King 2 v. — Marietta, a Maid of Venice 2 v. — Cecilia 2 v. — The Heart of Rome 2 v. — Whosoever Shall Offend... 2 v. — Soprano 2 v. — A Lady of Rome 2 v. — Arethusa 2 v. — The Primadonna 2 v. — The Diva's Ruby 2 v. — The White Sister 1 v.

Crockett, S. R.
The Raiders 2 v. — Cleg Kelly 2 v. — The Grey Man 2 v. — Love Idylls 1 v. — The Dark o' the Moon 2 v.

Croker, B. M.

Peggy of the Bartons 2 v. — The Happy Valley 1 v. — The Old Cantonment, with Other Stories of India and Elsewhere 1 v. — A Nine Days' Wonder 1 v. — The Youngest Miss Mowbray 1 v. — The Company's Servant 2 v. — The Cat's-Paw 1 v. — Katherine the Arrogant 1 v.

Cross, J. W.: vide George Eliot's Life.

Cudlip, Mrs. Pender: vide A. Thomas.

Cummins, Miss (Am.), † 1866.
The Lamplighter 1 v. — Mabel Vaughan 1 v. — El Fureidis 1 v. — Haunted Hearts 1 v.

Cushing, Paul.
The Blacksmith of Voe 2 v.

"Daily News."
War Correspondence, 1877, by Archibald Forbes and others 3 v.

Danby, Frank.
The Heart of a Child 2 v. — An Incomplete Etonian 2 v.

"Dark," Author of.
Dark 1 v.

Davis, Richard Harding (Am.).
Gallegher, etc. 1 v. — Van Bibber and Others 1 v. — Ranson's Folly 1 v.

De Foe, Daniel, † 1731.
Robinson Crusoe 1 v.

Deland, Margaret (Am.).
John Ward, Preacher 1 v.

De la Pasture, Mrs. Henry, vide Pasture.

"Democracy," Author of (Am.).
Democracy 1 v.

"Demos," Author of: vide George Gissing.

"Diary and Notes," Author of: vide Author of "Horace Templeton."

Dickens, Charles, † 1870.
The Pickwick Club (with Portrait) 2 v. — American Notes 1 v. — Oliver Twist 1 v. — Nicholas Nickleby 2 v. — Sketches 1 v. — Martin Chuzzlewit 2 v. — A Christmas Carol; The Chimes; The Cricket on the Hearth 1 v. — Master Humphrey's Clock

(Old Curiosity Shop; Barnaby Rudge, etc.) 3 v. — Pictures from Italy 1 v. — Dombey and Son 3 v. — David Copperfield 3 v. — Bleak House 4 v. — A Child's History of England (2 v. 80 M. 2,70.) — Hard Times 1 v. — Little Dorrit (with Illustrations) 4 v. — The Battle of Life; The Haunted Man 1 v. — A Tale of two Cities 2 v. — Hunted Down; The Uncommercial Traveller 1 v. — Great Expectations 2 v. — Christmas Stories, etc. 1 v. — Our Mutual Friend (with Illustrations) 4 v. — Somebody's Luggage; Mrs. Lirriper's Lodgings; Mrs. Lirriper's Legacy 1 v. — Doctor Mari-gold's Prescriptions; Mugby Junction 1 v. — The Mystery of Edwin Drood (with Illustrations) 2 v. — The Mudfog Papers, 1 v. — The Letters of Charles Dickens, ed. by his Sister-in-law and his eldest Daughter 4 v. — *Vide* also Household Words, Novels and Tales, and John Forster.

Dickens, Charles, & Wilkie Collins.

No Thoroughfare; The Late Miss Hol-lingford 1 v.

Disraeli, Benjamin, Lord Beaconsfield, † 1881.

Coningsby 1 v. — Sybil 1 v. — Contarini Fleming (with Portrait) 1 v. — Alroy 1 v. — Tancred 2 v. — Venetia 2 v. — Vivian Grey 2 v. — Henrietta Temple 1 v. — Lothair 2 v. — Endymion 2 v.

Dixon, Ella Hepworth.

The Story of a Modern Woman 1 v. — One Doubtful Hour 1 v.

Dixon, W. Hepworth, † 1879.

Personal History of Lord Bacon 1 v. — The Holy Land 2 v. — New America 2 v. — Spiritual Wives 2 v. — Her Majesty's Tower 4 v. — Free Russia 2 v. — History of two Queens 6 v. — White Conquest 2 v. — Diana, Lady Lyle 2 v.

Dixon, Jr., Thomas, (Am.).

The Leopard's Spots 2 v.

Dougall, L. (Am.).

Beggars All 2 v.

Dowie, Mérie Muriel.

A Girl in the Karpathians 1 v.

Doyle, Sir A. Conan.

The Sign of Four 1 v. — Micah Clarke 2 v. — The Captain of the Pole-Star, and other Tales 1 v. — The White Company 2 v. — A Study in Scarlet 1 v. — The

Great Shadow, and Beyond the City 1 v. — The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes 2 v. — The Refugees 2 v. — The Firm of Girdlestone 2 v. — The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes 2 v. — Round the Red Lamp 1 v. — The Stark Munro Letters 1 v. — The Exploits of Brigadier Gerard 1 v. — Rodney Stone 2 v. — Uncle Bernac 1 v. — The Tragedy of the Korosko 1 v. — A Duet 1 v. — The Green Flag 1 v. — The Great Boer War 2 v. — The War in South Africa 1 v. — The Hound of the Baskervilles 1 v. — Adventures of Gerard 1 v. — The Return of Sherlock Holmes 2 v. — Sir Nigel 2 v. — Through the Magic Door 1 v. — Round the Fire Stories 1 v.

Drummond, Professor Henry,

† 1897.

The Greatest Thing in the World; Pax Vobiscum; The Changed Life 1 v.

Dufferin, the Earl of.

Letters from High Latitudes 1 v.

Duncan, Sara Jeannette: *vide* Mrs. Cotes.

Dunton: *vide* Th. Watts-Dun-ton.

Earl, the, and the Doctor.

South Sea Bubbles 1 v.

Eastwick, Edward B., † 1883.

Autobiography of Lutfullah 1 v.

Edgeworth, Maria, *vide* Series for the Young, p. 29.

Edwardes, Mrs. Annie.

Archie Lovell 2 v. — Steven Lawrence, Yeoman 2 v. — Ought we to visit her? 2 v. — A Vagabond Heroine 1 v. — Leah: A Woman of Fashion 2 v. — A Blue-Stocking 1 v. — Jet: Her Face or Her Fortune? 1 v. — Vivian the Beauty 1 v. — A Ball-room Repentance 2 v. — A Girton Girl 2 v. — A Playwright's Daughter, and Bertie Griffiths 1 v. — Pearl-Powder 1 v. The Adventuress 1 v.

Edwards, Amelia B., † 1892.

Barbara's History 2 v. — Miss Carew 2 v. — Hand and Glove 1 v. — Half a Million of Money 2 v. — Debenham's Vow 2 v. — In the Days of my Youth 2 v. — Untrodden Peaks and Unfrequented Valleys 1 v. — Monsieur Maurice 1 v. — A Night on the Borders of the Black Forest 1 v. — A Poetry-Book of Elder Poets

1 v. — A Thousand Miles up the Nile 2 v.
— A Poetry-Book of Modern Poets 1 v. —
Lord Brackenbury 2 v.

Edwards, M. Betham: *vide*
Betham.

Edward, Eggleston (Am.).
The Faith Doctor 2 v.

Elbon, Barbara (Am.).
Bethesda 2 v.

Eliot, George (Miss Evans—
Mrs. Cross), † 1880.

Scenes of Clerical Life 2 v. — Adam
Bede 2 v. — The Mill on the Floss 2 v. —
Silas Marner 1 v. — Romola 2 v. — Felix
Holt 2 v. — Daniel Deronda 4 v. — The
Lifted Veil, and Brother Jacob 1 v. —
Impressions of Theophrastus Such 1 v. —
Essays and Leaves from a Note-Book
1 v. — George Eliot's Life, edited by her
Husband, J. W. Cross 4 v.

"Elizabeth and her German
Garden," Author of.

Elizabeth and her German Garden 1 v. —
The Solitary Summer 1 v. — The Bene-
factress 2 v. — Princess Priscilla's Fort-
night 1 v. — The Adventures of Elizabeth
in Rügen 1 v. — Fräulein Schmidt and Mr.
Anstruther 1 v.

Elliot, Mrs. Frances, † 1898.

Diary of an Idle Woman in Italy 2 v. —
Old Court Life in France 2 v. — The
Italians 2 v. — The Diary of an Idle
Woman in Sicily 1 v. — Pictures of Old
Rome 1 v. — The Diary of an Idle Woman in
Spain 2 v. — The Red Cardinal 1 v. —
The Story of Sophia 1 v. — Diary of an
Idle Woman in Constantinople 1 v. —
Old Court Life in Spain 2 v. — Roman
Gossip 1 v.

Emerson, Ralph Waldo, † 1882.
Representative Men 1 v.

"Englishwoman's Love-Let-
ters, an," Author of.

An Englishwoman's Love-Letters 1 v.

Erroll, Henry.
An Ugly Duckling 1 v.

Esler, E. Rentoul.

The Way they loved at Grimpat 1 v.

"Essays and Reviews," the
Authors of.

Essays and Reviews. By various Authors
1 v.

"Estelle Russell," Author of.
Estelle Russell 2 v.

Esterre-Keeling, Elsa D'.

Three Sisters 1 v. — A Laughing Philo-
sopher 1 v. — The Professor's Wooing 1 v.
— In Thoughtland and in Dreamland
1 v. — Orchardcroft 1 v. — Appassionata
1 v. — Old Maids and Young 2 v. — The
Queen's Serf 1 v.

"Euthanasia," Author of.
Euthanasia 1 v.

Ewing, Juliana Horatia, † 1885.
Jackanapes; The Story of a Short Life;
Daddy Darwin's Dovecot 1 v. — A Flat
Iron for a Farthing 1 v. — The Brownies,
and other Tales 1 v.

"Expiated," Author of.
Expiated 2 v.

Fargus, F. J.: *vide* Hugh Con-
way.

Farrar, F. W. (Dean), † 1903.
Darkness and Dawn 3 v.

"Fate of Fenella, the," Authors
of.

The Fate of Fenella, by 24 Authors 1 v.

Felkin, Alfred Laurence: *vide*
E. T. Fowler.

Felkin, Mrs.: *vide* E. T. Fowler.

Fendall, Percy: *vide* F. C.
Philips.

Fenn, George Manville.
The Parson o' Dumford 2 v. — The
Clerk of Portwick 2 v.

Fielding, Henry, † 1754.
Tom Jones 2 v.

Findlater, Mary and Jane: *vide*
Kate Douglas Wiggin.

Five Centuries
of the English Language and Literature:
John Wycliffe. — Geoffrey Chaucer. —
Stephen Hawes. — Sir Thomas More. —
Edmund Spenser. — Ben Jonson. — John
Locke. — Thomas Gray (vol. 500, published
1860) 1 v.

Fleming, George (Am.).
Kismet 1 v. — Andromeda 2 v.

Forbes, Archibald, † 1900.
My Experiences of the War between France and Germany 2 v. — Soldiering and Scribbling 1 v. — Memories and Studies of War and Peace 2 v. — *Vide* also "Daily News," War Correspondence.

Forrest, R. E.
Eight Days 2 v.

Forrester, Mrs.
Viva 2 v. — Rhona 2 v. — Roy and Viola 2 v. — My Lord and My Lady 2 v. — I have Lived and Loved 2 v. — June 2 v. — Omnia Vanitas 1 v. — Although he was a Lord, and other Tales 1 v. — Corisande, and other Tales 1 v. — Once Again 2 v. — Of the World, Worldly 1 v. — Dearest 2 v. — The Light of other Days 1 v. — Too Late Repented 1 v.

Forster, John, † 1876.
The Life of Charles Dickens (with Illustrations and Portraits) 6 v. — Life and Times of Oliver Goldsmith 2 v.

Fothergill, Jessie.
The First Violin 2 v. — Probation 2 v. — Made or Marred, and "One of Three" 1 v. — Kith and Kin 2 v. — Peril 2 v. — Borderland 2 v.

"Found Dead," Author of: *vide*
James Payn.

Fowler, Ellen Thorneycroft
(Mrs. Alfred Laurence Felkin).
A Double Thread 2 v. — The Farringtons 2 v. — Fuel of Fire 1 v. — Place and Power 2 v. — In Subjection 2 v.

Fowler, Ellen Thorneycroft
(Mrs. A. L. Felkin) & Alfred Laurence Felkin.
Kate of Kate Hall 2 v.

Fox, Caroline, † 1871.
Memories of Old Friends from her Journals and Letters, edited by Horace N. Pym 2 v.

"Frank Fairlegh," Author of
(F. E. Smedley), † 1864.
Frank Fairlegh 2 v.

Francis, M. E.
The Duenna of a Genius 1 v.

Frederic, Harold (Am.), † 1898.
Illumination 2 v. — March Hares 1 v.

Freeman, Edward A., † 1892.
The Growth of the English Constitution

1 v. — Select Historical Essays 1 v. — Sketches from French Travel 1 v.

Froude, James Anthony, † 1894.
Oceana 1 v. — The Spanish Story of the Armada, and other Essays 1 v.

Fullerton, Lady Georgiana,
† 1885.

Ellen Middleton 1 v. — Grantley Manor 2 v. — Lady Bird 2 v. — Too Strange not to be True 2 v. — Constance Sherwood 2 v. — A Stormy Life 2 v. — Mrs. Gerald's Niece 2 v. — The Notary's Daughter 1 v. — The Lilies of the Valley, and The House of Penarvan 1 v. — The Countess de Bonneval 1 v. — Rose Leblanc 1 v. — Seven Stories 1 v. — The Life of Luisa de Carvajal 1 v. — A Will and a Way, and The Handkerchief at the Window 2 v. — Eliane 2 v. (by Mrs. Augustus Craven, translated by Lady Fullerton). — Laurentia 1 v.

Galsworthy, John.
The Man of Property 2 v. — The Country House 1 v. — Fraternity 1 v.

Gardiner, Marguerite: *vide*
Lady Blessington.

Gaskell, Mrs., † 1865.
Mary Barton 1 v. — Ruth 2 v. — North and South 1 v. — Lizzie Leigh, and other Tales 1 v. — The Life of Charlotte Brontë 2 v. — Lois the Witch, etc. 1 v. — Sylvia's Lovers 2 v. — A Dark Night's Work 1 v. — Wives and Daughters 3 v. — Cranford 1 v. — Cousin Phillis, and other Tales 1 v.

"Geraldine Hawthorne," Author of: *vide* Author of "Miss Molly."

Gerard, Dorothea (Madame Longgard de Longgarde).

Lady Baby 2 v. — Recha 1 v. — Orthodox 1 v. — The Wrong Man 1 v. — A Spotless Reputation 1 v. — A Forgotten Sin 1 v. — One Year 1 v. — The Supreme Crime 1 v. — The Blood-Tax 1 v. — Holy Matrimony 1 v. — The Eternal Woman 1 v. — Made of Money 1 v. — The Bridge of Life 1 v. — The Three Essentials 1 v. — The Improbable Idyl 1 v. — The Compromise 2 v. — Itinerant Daughters 1 v. — Restitution 1 v. — Pomp and Circumstance 1 v.

Gerard, E. (Emily de Łaszowska).
A Secret Mission 1 v. — A Foreigner 2 v. — The Extermination of Love 2 v.

- Giberne, Agnes.
The Curate's Home 1 v.
- Gissing, George, † 1903.
Demos. A Story of English Socialism 2 v.
— New Grub Street 2 v.
- Gladstone, Rt. Hon. W. E.,
† 1898.
Rome and the Newest Fashions in Religion 1 v. — Bulgarian Horrors, and Russia in Turkistan, with other Tracts 1 v. — The Hellenic Factor in the Eastern Problem, with other Tracts 1 v.
- Glyn, Elinor.
The Visits of Elizabeth 1 v. — The Reflections of Ambrosine 1 v. — The Vicissitudes of Evangeline 1 v. — Beyond the Rocks 1 v. — Three Weeks 1 v. — Elizabeth Visits America 1 v.
- Godfrey, Hal: *vide* Charlotte O'Connor Eccles.
- Goldsmith, Oliver, † 1774.
Select Works (with Portrait) 1 v.
- Goodman, Edward J.
Too Curious 1 v.
- Gordon, Julien (Am.).
A Diplomat's Diary 1 v.
- Gordon, Major-Gen. C. G.,
† 1885.
His Journals at Kartoum. Introduction and Notes by A. E. Hake (with eighteen Illustrations) 2 v.
- Gore, Mrs., † 1861.
Castles in the Air 1 v. — The Dean's Daughter 2 v. — Progress and Prejudice 2 v. — Mammon 2 v. — A Life's Lessons 2 v. — The Two Aristocracies 2 v. — Heckington 2 v.
- Grand, Sarah.
Our Manifold Nature 1 v. — Babs the Impossible 2 v. — Emotional Moments 1 v.
- Grant, Miss.
Victor Lescar 2 v. — The Sun-Maid 2 v. — My Heart's in the Highlands 2 v. — Artiste 2 v. — Prince Hugo 2 v. — Cara Roma 2 v.
- Gray, Maxwell.
The Silence of Dean Maitland 2 v. — The Reproach of Annesley 2 v.
- Grenville: Murray, E. C. (Trois-Etoiles), † 1881.
The Member for Paris 2 v. — Young Brown 2 v. — The Boudoir Cabal 3 v. — French Pictures in English Chalk (*First Series*) 2 v. — The Russians of To-day 1 v. — French Pictures in English Chalk (*Second Series*) 2 v. — Strange Tales 1 v. — That Artful Vicar 2 v. — Six Months in the Ranks 1 v. — People I have met 1 v.
- Grimwood, Ethel St. Clair.
My Three Years in Manipur (with Portrait) 1 v.
- Grohman, W. A. Baillie.
Tyrol and the Tyrolees 1 v.
- Gunter, Archibald Clavering (Am.), † 1907.
Mr. Barnes of New York 1 v.
- Guthrie, F. Anstey: *vide* Anstey.
"Guy Livingstone," Author of (George Alfred Laurence),
† 1876.
Guy Livingstone 1 v. — Sword and Gown 1 v. — Barren Honour 1 v. — Border and Bastille 1 v. — Maurice Dering 1 v. — Sans Merci 2 v. — Breaking a Butterfly 2 v. — Anteros 2 v. — Hagarine 2 v.
- Habberton, John (Am.).
Helen's Babies & Other People's Children 1 v. — The Bowsham Puzzle 1 v. — One Tramp; Mrs. Mayburn's Twins 1 v.
- Haggard, H. Rider.
King Solomon's Mines 1 v. — She 2 v. — Jess 2 v. — Allan Quatermain 2 v. — The Witch's Head 2 v. — Maiwa's Revenge 1 v. — Mr. Meeson's Will 1 v. — Colonel Quaritch, V. C. 2 v. — Cleopatra 2 v. — Allan's Wife 1 v. — Beatrice 2 v. — Dawn 2 v. — Montezuma's Daughter 2 v. — The People of the Mist 2 v. — Joan Haste 2 v. — Heart of the World 2 v. — The Wizard 1 v. — Doctor Thorne 1 v. — Swallow 2 v. — Black Heart and White Heart, and Elissa 1 v. — Lysbeth 2 v. — A Winter Pilgrimage 2 v. — Pearl-Maiden 2 v. — Stella Fregelius 2 v. — The Brethren 2 v. — Ayesha. The Return of 'She' 2 v. — The Way of the Spirit 2 v. — Benita 1 v. — Fair Margaret 2 v.
- Haggard, H. Rider, & Andrew Lang.
The World's Desire 2 v.

Hake, A. E.: *vide* Gen. Gordon.

Hall, Mrs. S. C., † 1881.
Can Wrong be Right? 1 v. — Marian 2 v.

Hamerton, Philip Gilbert,
† 1894.
Marmorne 1 v. — French and English 2 v.

Hardy, Miss Iza: *vide* Author of
"Not Easily Jealous."

Hardy, Thomas.
The Hand of Ethelberta 2 v. — Far
from the Madding Crowd 2 v. — The Return
of the Native 2 v. — The Trumpet-
Major 2 v. — A Laodicean 2 v. — Two on
a Tower 2 v. — A Pair of Blue Eyes 2 v.
— A Group of Noble Dames 1 v. — Tess
of the D'Urbervilles 2 v. — *Life's Little*
Ironies 1 v. — *Jude the Obscure* 2 v.

Harland, Henry, † 1905.
The Cardinal's Snuff-Box 1 v. — The
Lady Paramount 1 v. — My Friend Prospero
1 v. — The Royal End 1 v.

Harraden, Beatrice.
Ships that pass in the Night 1 v. — In
Varying Moods 1 v. — Hilda Strafford,
and The Remittance Man 1 v. — The
Fowler 2 v. — Katharine Frensham 2 v.
— The Scholar's Daughter 1 v. — Inter-
play 2 v.

Harrison, Agnes.
Martin's Vineyard 1 v.

Harrison, Mrs. Mary St. Leger:
vide Lucas Malet.

Harte, Bret (Am.), † 1902.
Prose and Poetry (Tales of the Argo-
nauts: — The Luck of Roaring Camp;
The Outcasts of Poker Flat, etc. —
Spanish and American Legends; Con-
densed Novels; Civic and Character
Sketches; Poems) 2 v. — Idyls of the
Foothills 1 v. — Gabriel Conroy 2 v. —
Two Men of Sandy Bar 1 v. — Thankful
Blossom, and other Tales 1 v. — The
Story of a Mine 1 v. — Drift from Two
Shores 1 v. — An Heiress of Red Dog,
and other Sketches 1 v. — The Twins of
Table Mountain, and other Tales 1 v. —
Jeff Briggs's Love Story, and other Tales
1 v. — Flip, and other Stories 1 v. — On
the Frontier 1 v. — By Shore and Sedge
1 v. — Maruja 1 v. — Snow-bound at
Eagle's, and Devil's Ford 1 v. — The
Crusade of the "Excelsior" 1 v. — A
Millionaire of Rough-and-Ready, and

other Tales 1 v. — Captain Jim's Friend,
and the Argonauts of North Liberty 1 v.
— Cressy 1 v. — The Heritage of Dedlow
Marsh, and other Tales 1 v. — A Waif of
the Plains 1 v. — A Ward of the Golden
Gate 1 v. — A Sappho of Green Springs,
and other Tales 1 v. — A First Family of
Tasajara 1 v. — Colonel Starbottle's Client,
and some other People 1 v. — Susy 1 v. —
Sally Dows, etc. 1 v. — A Protégée of
Jack Hamlin's, etc. 1 v. — The Bell-
Ringer of Angel's, etc. 1 v. — Clarence
1 v. — In a Hollow of the Hills, and The
Devotion of Enriquez 1 v. — The Ancestors
of Peter Atherly, etc. 1 v. — Three Partners
1 v. — Tales of Trail and Town 1 v. —
Stories in Light and Shadow 1 v. — Mr.
Jack Hamlin's Mediation, and other Stories
1 v. — From Sand-Hill to Pine 1 v. —
Under the Redwoods 1 v. — On the Old
Trail 1 v. — Trent's Trust 1 v.

Havelock, Sir Henry: *vide* Rev.
W. Brock.

Hawthorne, Nathaniel (Am.),
† 1864.

The Scarlet Letter 1 v. — Transforma-
tion (The Marble Faun) 2 v. — Passages
from the English Note-Books of Nathaniel
Hawthorne 2 v.

Hearn, Lafcadio, † 1906.

Kokoro 1 v. — Kwaidan 1 v. — Glimpses
of Unfamiliar Japan 1 v.

Hector, Mrs.: *vide* Mrs. Alex-
ander.

"Heir of Redclyffe, the," Author
of: *vide* Charlotte M. Yonge.

Helps, Sir Arthur, † 1875.

Friends in Council 2 v. — Ivan de Biron
2 v.

Hemans, Mrs. Felicia, † 1835.
Select Poetical Works 1 v.

Hewlett, Maurice.

The Forest Lovers 1 v. — Little Novels
of Italy 1 v. — The Life and Death of
Richard Yea-and-Nay 2 v. — New Can-
terbury Tales 1 v. — The Queen's Quair;
or, The Six Years' Tragedy 2 v. — Fond
Adventures 1 v. — The Fool Errant 2 v.
— The Stooping Lady 1 v. — The Spanish
Jade 1 v. — Halfway House 2 v.

* Hichens, Robert.

Flames 2 v. — The Slave 2 v. — Felix 2 v.
— The Woman with the Fan 2 v. — The
Garden of Allah 2 v. — The Black Spaniel,

and Other Stories 1 v. — The Call of the Blood 2 v. — A Spirit in Prison 2 v. — Barbary Sheep 1 v.

Hobart Pasha, Admiral, † 1886.
Sketches from my Life 1 v.

Hobbes, John Oliver (Mrs. Craigie), † 1906.

The Gods, Some Mortals and Lord Wickenham 1 v. — The Serious Wooing 1 v. — The Dream and the Business 2 v.

Hoey, Mrs. Cashel.
A Golden Sorrow 2 v. — Out of Court 2 v.

Holdsworth, Annie E.
The Years that the Locust hath Eaten 1 v. — The Gods Arrive 1 v. — The Valley of the Great Shadow 1 v. — Great Lowlands 1 v. — A Garden of Spinsters 1 v.

Holme Lee: *vide* Harriet Parr.
Holmes, Oliver Wendell (Am.),
† 1894.

The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table 1 v. — The Professor at the Breakfast-Table 1 v. — The Poet at the Breakfast-Table 1 v. — Over the Teacups 1 v.

Hope, Anthony (Hawkins).
Mr. Witt's Widow 1 v. — A Change of Air 1 v. — Half a Hero 1 v. — The Indiscretion of the Duchess 1 v. — The God in the Car 1 v. — The Chronicles of Count Antonio 1 v. — Comedies of Courtship 1 v. — The Heart of Princess Osra 1 v. — Phroso 2 v. — Simon Dale 2 v. — Rupert of Hentzau 1 v. — The King's Mirror 2 v. — Quisanté 1 v. — Tristram of Blent 2 v. — The Intrusions of Peggy 2 v. — Double Harness 2 v. — A Servant of the Public 2 v. — Sophy of Kravonia 2 v. — Tales of Two People 2 v. — The Great Miss Driver 2 v.

Hopkins, Tighe.
An Idler in Old France 1 v. — The Man in the Iron Mask 1 v. — The Dungeons of Old Paris 1 v. — The Silent Gate 1 v.

"Horace Templeton," Author of.
Diary and Notes 1 v.

Hornung, Ernest William.
A Bride from the Bush 1 v. — Under Two Skies 1 v. — Tiny Luttrell 1 v. — The Boss of Taroomba 1 v. — My Lord Duke 1 v. — Young Blood 1 v. — Some Persons Unknown 1 v. — The Amateur Cracksmen 1 v. — The Rogue's March 1 v. — The Belle of Toorak 1 v. — Peccavi 1 v. — The Black Mask 1 v. — The Shadow of

the Rope 1 v. — No Hero 1 v. — Denis Dent 1 v. — Irralie's Bushranger and The Unbidden Guest 1 v. — Stingaree 1 v. — A Thief in the Night 1 v. — Dead Men Tell No Tales 1 v.

"Household Words."
Conducted by Charles Dickens. 1851-56. 36 v. — NOVELS and TALKS reprinted from Household Words by Charles Dickens. 1856-59. 11 v.

Houstoun, Mrs.: *vide* "Recommended to Mercy."

"How to be Happy though Married," Author of.
How to be Happy though Married 1 v.

Howard, Blanche Willis (Am.),
† 1899.

One Summer 1 v. — Aunt Serena 1 v. — Guenn 2 v. — Tony, the Maid, etc. 1 v. — The Open Door 2 v.

Howard, Blanche Willis, † 1899,
& William Sharp, † 1905.
A Fellowe and His Wife 1 v.

Howells, William Dean (Am.).
A Foregone Conclusion 1 v. — The Lady of the Aroostook 1 v. — A Modern Instance 2 v. — The Undiscovered Country 1 v. — Venetian Life (with Portrait) 1 v. — Italian Journeys 1 v. — A Chance Acquaintance 1 v. — Their Wedding Journey 1 v. — A Fearful Responsibility, and Tonelli's Marriage 1 v. — A Woman's Reason 2 v. — Dr. Breen's Practice 1 v. — The Rise of Silas Lapham 2 v. — A Pair of Patient Lovers 1 v. — Miss Bellard's Inspiration 1 v.

Hughes, Thomas, † 1898.
Tom Brown's School-Days 1 v.

Hungerford, Mrs. (Mrs. Argles),
† 1897.

Molly Bawn 2 v. — Mrs. Geoffrey 2 v. — Faith and Unfaith 2 v. — Portia 2 v. — Loÿs, Lord Berresford, and other Tales 1 v. — Her First Appearance, and other Tales 1 v. — Phyllis 2 v. — Rossmoyne 2 v. — Doris 2 v. — A Maiden all Forlorn, etc. 1 v. — A Passive Crime, and other Stories 1 v. — Green Pleasure and Grey Grief 2 v. — A Mental Struggle 2 v. — Her Week's Amusement, and Ugly Barrington 1 v. — Lady Brankmere 2 v. — Lady Valworth's Diamonds 1 v. — A Modern Circe 2 v. — Marvel 2 v. — The

Hon. Mrs. Vereker 1 v. — Under-Currents 2 v. — In Durance Vile, etc. 1 v. — A Troublesome Girl, and other Stories 1 v. — A Life's Remorse 2 v. — A Born Coquette 2 v. — The Duchess 1 v. — Lady Verner's Flight 1 v. — A Conquering Heroine, and "When in Doubt" 1 v. — Nora Creina 2 v. — A Mad Prank, and other Stories 1 v. — The Hoyden 2 v. — The Red House Mystery 1 v. — An Unsatisfactory Lover 1 v. — Peter's Wife 2 v. — The Three Graces 1 v. — A Tug of War 1 v. — The Professor's Experiment 2 v. — A Point of Conscience 2 v. — A Lonely Girl 1 v. — Lovice 1 v. — The Coming of Chloe 1 v.

Hunt, Mrs.: *vide* Averil Beaumont.

Hunt, Violet.

The Human Interest 1 v. — White Rose of Weary Leaf 2 v.

Hutten, Baroness von (Am.).

The Halo 1 v. — Kingsmead 1 v.

Ingelow, Jean, † 1897.

Off the Skelligs 3 v. — Poems 2 v. — Fated to be Free 2 v. — Sarah de Berenger 2 v. — Don John 2 v.

Inglis, the Hon. Lady.

The Siege of Lucknow 1 v.

Ingram, John H.: *vide* E. A. Poe.

Iota: *vide* Mrs. Mannington Caffyn.

Irving, Washington (Am.), † 1859.

The Sketch Book (with Portrait) 1 v. — The Life of Mahomet 1 v. — Lives of the Successors of Mahomet 1 v. — Oliver Goldsmith 1 v. — Chronicles of Wolfert's Roost 1 v. — Life of George Washington 5 v.

Jackson, Mrs. Helen (H. H.) (Am.), † 1885.

Ramona 2 v.

Jacobs, W. W.

Many Cargoes 1 v. — The Skipper's Wooing, and The Brown Man's Servant 1 v. — Sea Urchins 1 v. — A Master of Craft 1 v. — Light Freights 1 v. — At Sun-which Port 1 v. — The Lady of the Barge 1 v. — Odd Craft 1 v. — Dialstone Lane 1 v. — Captains All 1 v. — Short Cruises 1 v. — Salthaven 1 v.

James, Charles T. C.

Holy Wedlock 1 v.

James, G. P. R., † 1860.

Morley Ernstein (with Portrait) 1 v. — Forest Days 1 v. — The False Heir 1 v. — Arabella Stuart 1 v. — Rose d'Albret 1 v. — Arrah Neil 1 v. — Agincourt 1 v. — The Smuggler 1 v. — The Step-Mother 2 v. — Beauchamp 1 v. — Heidelberg 1 v. — The Gipsy 1 v. — The Castle of Ehrenstein 1 v. — Darnley 1 v. — Russell 2 v. — The Convict 2 v. — Sir Theodore Broughton 2 v.

James, Henry (Am.).

The American 2 v. — The Europeans 1 v. — Daisy Miller; An International Episode; Four Meetings 1 v. — Roderick Hudson 2 v. — The Madonna of the Future, etc. 1 v. — Eugene Pickering, etc. 1 v. — Confidence 1 v. — Washington Square, etc. 2 v. — The Portrait of a Lady 3 v. — Foreign Parts 1 v. — French Poets and Novelists 1 v. — The Siege of London; The Point of View; A Passionate Pilgrim 1 v. — Portraits of Places 1 v. — A Little Tour in France 1 v.

James, Winifred.

Bachelor Betty 1 v.

Jeaffreson, J. Cordy.

A Book about Doctors 2 v. — A Woman in spite of Herself 2 v. — The Real Lord Byron 3 v.

Jenkin, Mrs. Charles, † 1885.

"Who Breaks—Pays" 1 v. — Skirmishing 1 v. — Once and Again 2 v. — Two French Marriages 2 v. — Within an Ace 1 v. — Jupiter's Daughters 1 v.

Jenkins, Edward.

Ginx's Baby, his Birth and other Misfortunes; Lord Bantam 2 v.

"Jennie of 'The Prince's,'"

Author of: *vide* B. H. Buxton.

Jerome, K. Jerome.

The Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow 1 v. — Diary of a Pilgrimage, and Six Essays 1 v. — Novel Notes 1 v. — Sketches in Lavender, Blue and Green 1 v. — The Second Thoughts of an Idle Fellow 1 v. — Three Men on the Bummel 1 v. — Paul Kelter 2 v. — Tea-Table Talk 1 v. — Tommy and Co. 1 v. — Idle Ideas in 1905 1 v. — The Passing of the Third Floor Back 1 v. — The Angel and the Author—and Others 1 v.

Jerrold, Douglas, † 1857.

History of St. Giles and St. James 2 v. — Men of Character 2 v.

- "John Halifax, Gentleman,"
Author of: *vide* Mrs. Craik.
- Johnny Ludlow: *vide* Mrs. Henry Wood.
- Johnson, Samuel, † 1784.
Lives of the English Poets 2 v.
- Jolly, Emily.
Colonel Dacre 2 v.
- "Joshua Davidson," Author of:
vide Mrs. E. Lynn Linton.
- Kavanagh, Miss Julia, † 1877.
Nathalie 2 v. — *Daisy Burns* 2 v. — *Grace Lee* 2 v. — *Rachel Gray* 1 v. — *Adèle* 3 v. — *A Summer and Winter in the Two Sicilies* 2 v. — *Seven Years, and other Tales* 2 v. — *French Women of Letters* 1 v. — *English Women of Letters* 1 v. — *Queen Mab* 2 v. — *Beatrice* 2 v. — *Sybil's Second Love* 2 v. — *Dora* 2 v. — *Silvia* 2 v. — *Bessie* 2 v. — *John Dorrien* 3 v. — *Two Lilies* 2 v. — *Forget-me-nots* 2 v. — *Vide* also *Series for the Young*, p. 29.
- Keary, Annie, † 1879.
Oldbury 2 v. — *Castle Daly* 2 v.
- Keeling, D'Esterre: *vide* *Esterre*.
- Kempis, Thomas a.
The Imitation of Christ. Translated from the Latin by W. Benham, B.D. 1 v.
- Kimball, Richard B. (Am.), †
Saint Leger 1 v. — *Romance of Student Life Abroad* 1 v. — *Undercurrents* 1 v. — *Was he Successful?* 1 v. — *To-Day in New York* 1 v.
- Kinglake, Alexander William,
† 1891.
Eothen 1 v. — *The Invasion of the Crimea* 14 v.
- Kingsley, Charles, † 1875.
Yeast 1 v. — *Westward ho!* 2 v. — *Two Years ago* 2 v. — *Hypatia* 2 v. — *Alton Locke* 1 v. — *Hereward the Wake* 2 v. — *At Last* 2 v. — *His Letters and Memories of his Life*, edited by his Wife 2 v.
- Kingsley, Henry, † 1876.
Ravenshoe 2 v. — *Austin Elliot* 1 v. — *Geoffrey Hamlyn* 2 v. — *The Hillyars and the Burtons* 2 v. — *Leighton Court* 1 v. — *Valentin* 1 v. — *Oakshott Castle* 1 v. — *Reginald Hetherage* 2 v. — *The Grange Garden* 2 v.
- Kinross, Albert.
An Opera and Lady Grasmere 1 v.
- Kipling, Rudyard.
Plain Tales from the Hills 1 v. — *The Second Jungle Book* 1 v. — *The Seven Seas* 1 v. — "Captains Courageous" 1 v. — *The Day's Work* 1 v. — *A Fleet in Being* 1 v. — *Stalky & Co.* 1 v. — *From Sea to Sea* 2 v. — *The City of Dreadful Night* 1 v. — *Kim* 1 v. — *Just So Stories* 1 v. — *The Five Nations* 1 v. — *Traffics and Discoveries* 1 v. — *Puck of Pook's Hill* 1 v.
- Laffan, May.
Flitters, Tatters, and the Counsellor, etc. 1 v.
- Lamb, Charles, † 1834.
The Essays of Elia and Eliana 1 v.
- Lang, Andrew: *vide* H. Rider Haggard.
- Langdon, Mary (Am.).
Ida May 1 v.
- "Last of the Cavaliers, the,"
Author of (*Miss Piddington*).
The Last of the Cavaliers 2 v. — *The Gain of a Loss* 2 v.
- Łaszowska, Mme de: *vide* E. Gerard.
- Laurence, George Alfred,
Author of: *vide* "Guy Livingstone."
- Lawless, the Hon. Emily.
Hurriah 1 v.
- "Leaves from the Journal of our Life in the Highlands:"
vide Victoria R. I.
- Lee, Holme, † 1900: *vide* Harriet Parr.
- Lee, Vernon.
Pope Jacynth, etc. 1 v. — *Genius Loci*, and *The Enchanted Woods* 1 v. — *Hortus Vitae*, and *Limbo* 1 v.
- Le Fanu, J. S., † 1873.
Uncle Silas 2 v. — *Guy Deverell* 2 v.
- Lemon, Mark, † 1870.
Wait for the End 2 v. — *Loved at Last* 2 v. — *Falkner Lyle* 2 v. — *Leyton Hall*, and *other Tales* 2 v. — *Golden Fetters* 2 v.
- "Letters of Her Mother to Elizabeth, the," Author of:
vide W. R. H. Trowbridge.

Lever, Charles, † 1872.
 The O'Donoghue 1 v. — The Knight of Gwynne 3 v. — Arthur O'Leary 2 v. — Harry Lorrequer 2 v. — Charles O'Malley 3 v. — Tom Burke of "Ours" 3 v. — Jack Hinton 2 v. — The Daltons 4 v. — The Dodd Family Abroad 3 v. — The Martins of Cro' Martin 3 v. — The Fortunes of Glencore 2 v. — Roland Cashel 3 v. — Davenport Dunn 3 v. — Confessions of Con Cregan 2 v. — One of Them 2 v. — Maurice Tiernay 2 v. — Sir Jasper Carew 2 v. — Barrington 2 v. — A Day's Ride 2 v. — Luttrell of Arran 2 v. — Tony Butler 2 v. — Sir Brook Fossbrooke 2 v. — The Bramleighs of Bishop's Folly 2 v. — A Rent in a Cloud 1 v. — That Boy of Norcott's 1 v. — St. Patrick's Eve; Paul Gosslett's Confessions 1 v. — Lord Kilgobbin 2 v.

Levett-Yeats, S.

The Honour of Savelli 1 v. — The Chevalier d'Auriac 1 v. — The Traitor's Way 1 v. — The Lord Protector 1 v. — Orrain 1 v.

Lewes, G. H., † 1878.

Ranthorpe 1 v. — The Physiology of Common Life 2 v. — On Actors and the Art of Acting 1 v.

Linton, Mrs. E. Lynn, † 1898.

The true History of Joshua Davidson 1 v. — Patricia Kembal 2 v. — The Atonement of Leam Dundas 2 v. — The World well Lost 2 v. — Under which Lord? 2 v. — With a Silken Thread, and other Stories 1 v. — Todhunters' at Loan-in' Head, and other Stories 1 v. — "My Love!" 2 v. — The Girl of the Period, and other Social Essays 1 v. — Ione 2 v.

Lockhart, Laurence W. M.,

† 1882.

Mine is Thine 2 v.

Loftus, Lord Augustus.

Diplomatic Reminiscences 1837 - 1862 (with Portrait) 2 v.

Longard, Mme de: *vide* D. Gerard.

Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth (Am.), † 1882.

Poetical Works (with Portrait) 3 v. — The Divine Comedy of Dante Alighieri 3 v. — The New-England Tragedies 1 v. — The Divine Tragedy 1 v. — Flower-de-Luce, and Three Books of Song 1 v. — The Masque of Pandora, and other Poems 1 v.

Lonsdale, Margaret.

Sister Dora (with a Portrait of Sister Dora) 1 v.

Lorimer, George Horace (Am.).

Letters from a Self-Made Merchant to his Son 1 v. — Old Gorgon Graham 1 v. — Jack Spurlock, Prodigal 1 v.

"Lost Battle, a," Author of.

A Lost Battle 2 v.

Lubbock, Sir John (Lord Avebury).

The Pleasures of Life 1 v. — The Beauties of Nature (with Illustrations) 1 v. — The Use of Life 1 v. — Scenery of Switzerland (with Illustrations) 2 v. — Essays and Addresses 1900-1903 1 v.

"Lutfullah": *vide* Eastwick.

Lyall, Edna, † 1903.

We Two 2 v. — Donovan 2 v. — In the Golden Days 2 v. — Knight-Errent 2 v. — Won by Waiting 2 v. — Wayfaring Men 2 v. — Hope the Hermit 2 v. — Doreen 2 v. — In Spite of All 2 v. — The Hinderers 1 v.

Lytton, Lord: *vide* E. Bulwer.

Lytton, Robert Lord (Owen Meredith), † 1891.

Poems 2 v. — Fables in Song 2 v.

Maartens, Maarten.

The Sin of Joost Avelingh 1 v. — An Old Maid's Love 2 v. — God's Fool 2 v. — The Greater Glory 2 v. — My Lady Nobody 2 v. — Her Memory 1 v. — Some Women I have known 1 v. — My Poor Relations 2 v. — Dorothea 2 v. — The Healers 2 v. — The Woman's Victory, and Other Stories 2 v. — The New Religion 2 v. — Brothers All 1 v.

McAulay, Allan: *vide* Kate Douglas Wiggin.

Macaulay, Lord, Thomas Babington, † 1859.

History of England (with Portrait) 10 v. — Critical and Historical Essays 5 v. — Lays of Ancient Rome 1 v. — Speeches 2 v. — Biographical Essays 1 v. — William Pitt, Atterbury 1 v. — (See also Trevelyan).

McCarthy, Justin.

The Waterdale Neighbours 2 v. — Dear Lady Disdain 2 v. — Miss Misanthrope 2 v. — A History of our Own Times 5 v. — Donna Quixote 2 v. — A Short

History of our Own Times 2 v. — A History of the Four Georges. Vols. 1 & 2. — A History of our Own Times. Vols. 6 & 7 (supplemental). — A History of the Four Georges and of William IV. Vols. 3, 4 & 5 (supplemental). — A Short History of our Own Times. Vol. 3 (supplemental).

Mac Donald, George, † 1905.

Alec Forbes of Howglen 2 v. — Annals of a Quiet Neighbourhood 2 v. — David Elginbrod 2 v. — The Vicar's Daughter 2 v. — Malcolm 2 v. — St. George and St. Michael 2 v. — The Marquis of Lossie 2 v. — Sir Gibbie 2 v. — Mary Marston 2 v. — The Gifts of the Child Christ, and other Tales 1 v. — The Princess and Curdie 1 v.

Mackarness, Mrs., † 1881.

Sunbeam Stories 1 v. — A Peerless Wife 2 v. — A Mingled Yarn 2 v.

Mackay, Eric, † 1898.

Love Letters of a Violinist, and other Poems 1 v.

McKnight, Charles (Am.).

Old Fort Duquesne 2 v.

Maclaren, Ian, † 1907.

Beside the Bonnie Brier Bush 1 v. — The Days of Auld Langsyne 1 v. — His Majesty Baby 1 v.

Macleod, Fiona, † 1905.

Wind and Wave 1 v. — The Sunset of Old Tales 1 v.

Macleod, Norman, † 1872.

The Old Lieutenant and his Son 1 v.

Macpherson, James, † 1796:

vide Ossian.

Macquoid, Mrs.

Patty 2 v. — Miriam's Marriage 2 v. — Pictures across the Channel 2 v. — Too Soon 1 v. — My Story 2 v. — Diane 2 v. — Beside the River 2 v. — A Faithful Lover 2 v.

"Mademoiselle Mori," Author of (Miss Roberts).

Mademoiselle Mori 2 v. — Denise 1 v. — Madame Fontenoy 1 v. — On the Edge of the Storm 1 v. — The Atelier du Lys 2 v. — In the Olden Time 2 v.

Mahon, Lord. *vide* Stanhope.

Maine, E. S.

Scarscliff Rocks 2 v.

Malet, Sir Edward, G.C.B.,

G.C.M.G.

Shifting Scenes 1 v.

Malet, Lucas (Mrs. Mary St. Leger Harrison).

Colonel Enderby's Wife 2 v. — The History of Sir Richard Calmady 3 v. — The Far Horizon 2 v.

Malmesbury, the Earl of, G.C.B. Memoirs of an Ex-Minister 3 v.

Mann, Mary E.

A Winter's Tale 1 v. — The Cedar Star 1 v.

Mansfield, Robert Blachford.

The Log of the Water Lily 1 v.

Mark Twain: *vide* Twain.

"Marmorne," Author of: *vide* P. G. Hamerton.

Marryat, Capt., † 1848.

Jacob Faithful (with Portrait) 1 v. — Percival Keene 1 v. — Peter Simple 1 v. — Japhet in Search of a Father 1 v. — Monsieur Violet 1 v. — The Settlers in Canada 1 v. — The Mission 1 v. — The Privateer's-Man 1 v. — The Children of the New-Forest 1 v. — Valerie 1 v. — Mr. Midshipman Easy 1 v. — The King's Own 1 v.

Marryat, Florence, † 1899.

Love's Conflict 2 v. — For Ever and Ever 2 v. — The Confessions of Gerald Estcourt 2 v. — Nelly Brooke 2 v. — Véronique 2 v. — Petronel 2 v. — Her Lord and Master 2 v. — The Prey of the Gods 1 v. — Life and Letters of Captain Marryat 1 v. — Mad Dumaresq 2 v. — No Intentions 2 v. — Fighting the Air 2 v. — A Star and a Heart; An Utter Impossibility 1 v. — The Poison of Asps, and other Stories 1 v. — A Lucky Disappointment, and other Stories 1 v. — "My own Child" 2 v. — Her Father's Name 2 v. — A Harvest of Wild Oats 2 v. — A Little Stepson 1 v. — Written in Fire 2 v. — Her World against a Lie 2 v. — A Broken Blossom 2 v. — The Root of all Evil 2 v. — The Fair-haired Alda 2 v. — With Cupid's Eyes 2 v. — My Sister the Actress 2 v. — Phyllida 2 v. — How they loved Him 2 v. — Facing the Footlights (with Portrait) 2 v. — A Moment of Madness, and other Stories 1 v. — The Ghost of Charlotte Cray, and other Stories 1 v. — Peeress and Player 2 v. — Under the Lilies and Roses 2 v. — The Heart of Jane Warner 2 v. — The Heir Presumptive 2 v. — The Master Passion 2 v. — Spiders of Society 2 v. — Driven to Bay 2 v. — A Daughter of the Tropics 2 v. —

Gentleman and Courtier 2 v. — On Circumstantial Evidence 2 v. — Mount Eden. A Romance 2 v. — Blindfold 2 v. — A Scarlet Sin 1 v. — A Bankrupt Heart 2 v. — The Spirit World 1 v. — The Beautiful Soul 1 v. — At Heart a Rake 2 v. — The Strange Transfiguration of Hannah Stubbs 1 v. — The Dream that Stayed 2 v. — A Passing Madness 1 v. — The Blood of the Vampire 1 v. — A Soul on Fire 1 v. — Iris the Avenger 1 v.

Marsh, Mrs. Anne (Caldwell),

† 1874.

Ravenscliffe 2 v. — Emilia Wyndham 2 v. — Castle Avon 2 v. — Aubrey 2 v. — The Heiress of Houghton 2 v. — Evelyn Marston 2 v. — The Rose of Ashurst 2 v.

Marshall, Mrs. Emma, † 1899.

Mrs. Mainwaring's Journal 1 v. — Benvenuta 1 v. — Lady Alice 1 v. — Dayspring 1 v. — Life's Aftermath 1 v. — In the East Country 1 v. — No. XIII; or, The Story of the Lost Vestal 1 v. — In Four Reigns 1 v. — On the Banks of the Ouse 1 v. — In the City of Flowers 1 v. — Alma 1 v. — Under Salisbury Spire 1 v. — The End Crowns All 1 v. — Winchester Meads 1 v. — Eventide Light 1 v. — Winifrede's Journal 1 v. — Bristol Bells 1 v. — In the Service of Rachel Lady Russell 1 v. — A Lily among Thorns 1 v. — Penshurst Castle 1 v. — Kensington Palace 1 v. — The White King's Daughter 1 v. — The Master of the Musicians 1 v. — An Escape from the Tower 1 v. — A Haunt of Ancient Peace 1 v. — Castle Meadow 1 v. — In the Choir of Westminster Abbey 1 v. — The Young Queen of Hearts 1 v. — Under the Dome of St. Paul's 1 v. — The Parson's Daughter 1 v.

Mason, A. E. W.

The Four Feathers 2 v. — Miranda of the Balcony 1 v. — The Courtship of Morrice Buckler 2 v. — The Truants 2 v. — The Watchers 1 v. — Running Water 1 v. — The Broken Road 1 v.

Mathers, Helen (Mrs. Henry Reeves).

"Cherry Ripe!" 2 v. — "Land o' the Leal" 1 v. — My Lady Green Sleeves 2 v. — As he comes up the Stair, etc. 1 v. — Sam's Sweetheart 2 v. — Eyre's Acquittal 2 v. — Found Out 1 v. — Murder or Manslaughter? 1 v. — The Fashion of this World (80 Pf.) — Blind Justice, and "Who, being dead, yet Speaketh" 1 v. — What

the Glass Told, and A Study of a Woman 1 v. — Bam Wildfire 2 v. — Becky 2 v. — Cinders 1 v. — "Honey" 1 v. — Griff of Griffithscourt 1 v. — The New Lady Teazle, and Other Stories and Essays 1 v. — The Ferryman 1 v. — Tally Ho! 2 v. — Pigskin and Petticoat 2 v. — Gay Lawless 1 v.

Maurice, Colonel.

The Balance of Military Power in Europe 1 v.

Maurier, George du, † 1896.

Trilby 2 v. — The Martian 2 v.

Maxwell, Mrs.: *vide* Miss Braddon.

Maxwell, W. B.

The Ragged Messenger 2 v. — The Guarded Flame 2 v.

"Mehalah," Author of: *vide* Baring-Gould.

Melville, George J. Whyte,

† 1878.

Kate Coventry 1 v. — Holmby House 2 v. — Digby Grand 1 v. — Good for Nothing 2 v. — The Queen's Maries 2 v. — The Gladiators 2 v. — The Brookes of Bridlemere 2 v. — Cerise 2 v. — The Interpreter 2 v. — The White Rose 2 v. — M. or N. 1 v. — Contraband 1 v. — Sarchedon 2 v. — Uncle John 2 v. — Katerfelto 1 v. — Sister Louise 1 v. — Rosine 1 v. — Roys' Wife 2 v. — Black but Comely 2 v. — Riding Recollections 1 v.

Memorial Volumes: *vide* Five Centuries (vol. 500); The New Testament (vol. 1000); Henry Morley (vol. 2000).

Meredith, George, † 1909.

The Ordeal of Richard Feverel 2 v. — Beauchamp's Career 2 v. — The Tragic Comedians 1 v. — Lord Ormont and his Aminta 2 v. — The Amazing Marriage 2 v.

Meredith, Owen: *vide* Robert Lord Lytton.

Merrick, Leonard.

The Man who was good 1 v. — This Stage of Fools 1 v. — Cynthia 1 v. — One Man's View 1 v. — The Actor-Manager 1 v. — The Worldlings 1 v. — When Love flies out o' the Window 1 v. — Conrad in Quest of His Youth 1 v. — The Quaint Companions 1 v. — Whispers about Women 1 v. — The House of Lynch 1 v. — The Man who Understood Women, and Other Stories 1 v.

Merriman, Henry Seton, † 1903.
 Young Mistley 1 v. — Prisoners and Captives 2 v. — From One Generation to Another 1 v. — With Edged Tools 2 v. — The Sowers 2 v. — Flotsam 1 v. — In Kedar's Tents 1 v. — Roden's Corner 1 v. — The Isle of Unrest 1 v. — The Velvet Glove 1 v. — The Vultures 1 v. — Barlasch of the Guard 1 v. — Tomaso's Fortune, and Other Stories 1 v. — The Last Hope 2 v.

Merriman, H. S., & S. G. Tallentyre.

The Money-Spinner, etc. 1 v.

Milne, James.

The Epistles of Atkins 1 v.

Milton, John, † 1674.

Poetical Works 1 v.

"Molly, Miss," Author of.

Geraldine Hawthorne 1 v.

"Molly Bawn," Author of: *vide*

Mrs. Hungerford.

Montgomery, Florence.

Misunderstood 1 v. — Thrown Together 2 v. — Thwarted 1 v. — Wild Mike 1 v. — Seaforth 2 v. — The Blue Veil 1 v. — Transformed 1 v. — The Fisherman's Daughter, etc. 1 v. — Colonel Norton 2 v. — Prejudged 1 v. — An Unshared Secret, and Other Tales 1 v.

Moore, Frank Frankfort.

"I Forbid the Banns" 2 v. — A Gray Eye or So 2 v. — One Fair Daughter 2 v. — They Call it Love 2 v. — The Jessamy Bride 1 v. — The Millionaires 1 v. — Nell Gwyn—Comedian 1 v. — A Damsel or Two 1 v. — Castle Omeragh 2 v. — Shipmates in Sunshine 2 v. — The Original Woman 1 v. — The White Causeway 1 v. — The Artful Miss Dill 1 v. — The Marriage Lease 1 v. — An Amateur Advertiser 1 v.

Moore, George.

Celibates 1 v. — Evelyn Innes 2 v. — Sister Teresa 2 v. — The Untilled Field 1 v. — Confessions of a Young Man 1 v. — The Lake 1 v. — Memoirs of my Dead Life 1 v.

Moore, Thomas, † 1852.

Poetical Works (with Portrait) 5 v.

Morgan, Lady, † 1859.

Memoirs 3 v.

Morley, Henry, † 1894.

Of English Literature in the Reign of Victoria. With Facsimiles of the Signatures of Authors in the Tauchnitz Edition (v. 2000, published 1881) 1 v.

Morris, William.

A Selection from his Poems. Edited with a Memoir by F. Hueffer 1 v.

Morrison, Arthur.

Tales of Mean Streets 1 v. — A Child of the Jago 1 v. — To London Town 1 v. — Cunning Murrell 1 v. — The Hole in the Wall 1 v. — The Green Eye of Goona 1 v. — Divers Vanities 1 v. — Green Ginger 1 v.

Muirhead, James Fullarton.

The Land of Contrasts 1 v.

Mulock, Miss: *vide* Mrs. Craik.

Murray, David Christie.

Rainbow Gold 2 v.

Murray, Grenville: v. Grenville.

"My Little Lady," Author of: *vide* E. Frances Poynter.

New Testament, the.

The Authorised English Version, with Introduction and Various Readings from the three most celebrated Manuscripts of the Original Text, by Constantine Tischendorf (vol. 1000, published 1869) 1 v.

Newby, Mrs. C. J.

Common Sense 2 v.

Newman, Dr. J. H. (Cardinal Newman), † 1890.

Callista 1 v.

Nicholls, Mrs.: *vide* Currer Bell.

"Nina Balatka," Author of: *vide* Anthony Trollope.

"No Church," Author of (F. Robinson).

No Church 2 v. — Owen:—a Waif 2 v.

Noel, Lady Augusta.

From Generation to Generation 1 v. — Hithersea Mere 2 v.

Norris, Frank (Am.), † 1902.

The Octopus 2 v. — The Pit 2 v.

Norris, W. E.

My Friend Jim 1 v. — A Bachelor's Blunder 2 v. — Major and Minor 2 v. — The Rogue 2 v. — Miss Shafto 2 v. — Mrs. Fenton 1 v. — Misadventure 2 v. — Saint Ann's 1 v. — A Victim of Good Luck 1 v. — The Dancer in Yellow 1 v. — Clarissa Furiosa 2 v. — Marietta's Marriage 2 v. — The Fight for the Crown 1 v. — The Widower 1 v. — Giles Ingilby 1 v. — The Flower of the Flock 1 v. — His Own Father 1 v. — The Credit of the County

1 v. — Lord Leonard the Luckless 1 v. — Nature's Comedian 1 v. — Nigel's Vocation 1 v. — Barham of Beltana 1 v. — Harry and Ursula 1 v. — The Square Peg 1 v. — Pauline 1 v. — The Perjurer 1 v.

Norton, Hon. Mrs., † 1877.

Stuart of Dunleath 2 v. — Lost and Saved 2 v. — Old Sir Douglas 2 v.

"Not Easily Jealous," Author of (Miss Iza Hardy).

Not Easily Jealous 2 v.

"Novels and Tales": *vide*
"Household Words."

O'Connor Eccles, Charlotte (Hal Godfrey).

The Rejuvenation of Miss Semaphore 1 v. — The Matrimonial Lottery 1 v.

Oldmeadow, Ernest.

Susan 1 v.

Oliphant, Laurence, † 1888.

Altiora Peto 2 v. — Masollam 2 v.

Oliphant, Mrs., † 1897.

The Last of the Mortimers 2 v. — Mrs. Margaret Maitland 1 v. — Agnes 2 v. — Madonna Mary 2 v. — The Minister's Wife 2 v. — The Rector and the Doctor's Family 1 v. — Salem Chapel 2 v. — The Perpetual Curate 2 v. — Miss Marjoribanks 2 v. — Ombrà 2 v. — Memoir of Count de Montalembert 2 v. — May 2 v. — Innocent 2 v. — For Love and Life 2 v. — A Rose in June 1 v. — The Story of Valentine and his Brother 2 v. — White-ladies 2 v. — The Curate in Charge 1 v. — Phœbe, Junior 2 v. — Mrs. Arthur 2 v. — Carità 2 v. — Young Musgrave 2 v. — The Primrose Path 2 v. — Within the Precincts 3 v. — The Greatest Heiress in England 2 v. — He that will not when he may 2 v. — Harry Joscelyn 2 v. — In Trust 2 v. — It was a Lover and his Lass 3 v. — The Ladies Lindores 3 v. — Hester 3 v. — The Wizard's Son 3 v. — A Country Gentleman and his Family 2 v. — Neighbours on the Green 1 v. — The Duke's Daughter 1 v. — The Fugitives 1 v. — Kirsteen 2 v. — Life of Laurence Oliphant and of Alice Oliphant, his Wife 2 v. — The Little Pilgrim in the Unseen 1 v. — The Heir Presumptive and the Heir Apparent 2 v. — The Sorceress 2 v. — Sir Robert's Fortune 2 v. — The Ways of Life 1 v. — Old Mr. Tredgold 2 v.

"One who has kept a Diary":
vide George W. E. Russell.

Osbourne, Lloyd (Am.).

Baby Bullet 1 v. — Wild Justice 1 v. — The Motormaniacs 1 v.

Ossian.

The Poems of Ossian. Translated by James Macpherson 1 v.

Ouida, † 1908.

Idalia 2 v. — Tricotrin 2 v. — Puck 2 v. — Chandos 2 v. — Strathmore 2 v. — Under two Flags 2 v. — Folle-Farine 2 v. — A Leaf in the Storm; A Dog of Flanders; A Branch of Lilac; A Provence Rose 1 v. — Cecil Castlemaine's Gage, and other Novelettes 1 v. — Madame la Marquise, and other Novelettes 1 v. — Pascarel 2 v. — Held in Bondage 2 v. — Two little Wooden Shoes 1 v. — Signa (with Portrait) 3 v. — In a Winter City 1 v. — Ariadnè 2 v. — Friendship 2 v. — Moths 3 v. — Pipistrello, and other Stories 1 v. — A Village Commune 2 v. — In Maremma 3 v. — Bimbi 1 v. — Wanda 3 v. — Frescoes and other Stories 1 v. — Princess Napraxine 3 v. — Othmar 3 v. — A Rainy June (60 Pf.). Don Gesualdo (60 Pf.). — A House Party 1 v. — Guilderoy 2 v. — Syrlin 3 v. — Ruffino, and other Stories 1 v. — Santa Barbara, etc. 1 v. — Two Offenders 1 v. — The Silver Christ, etc. 1 v. — Toxin, and other Papers 1 v. — Le Selve, and Tonia 1 v. — The Massarenes 2 v. — An Altruist, and Four Essays 1 v. — La Strega, and other Stories 1 v. — The Waters of Edera 1 v. — Street Dust, and Other Stories 1 v. — Critical Studies 1 v. — Helianthus 2 v.

"Outcasts, the," Author of: *vide*
"Roy Tellet."

Parker, Sir Gilbert.

The Battle of the Strong 2 v. — Donovan Pasha, and Some People of Egypt 1 v. — The Seats of the Mighty 2 v. — The Weavers 2 v.

Parr, Harriet (Holme Lee),

† 1900.

Basil Godfrey's Caprice 2 v. — For Richer, for Poorer 2 v. — The Beautiful Miss Barington 2 v. — Her Title of Honour 1 v. — Echoes of a Famous Year 1 v. — Katherine's Trial 1 v. — The Vicissitudes of Bessie Fairfax 2 v. — Ben Milner's Wooing 1 v. — Straightforward 2 v. — Mrs. Denys of Cote 2 v. — A Poor Squire 1 v.

Parr, Mrs.

Dorothy Fox 1 v. — The Prescotts of Pamphillon 2 v. — The Gosau Smithy, etc. 1 v. — Robin 2 v. — Loyalty George 2 v.

Paston, George.
A Study in Prejudices 1 v. — A Fair Deceiver 1 v.

Pasture, Mrs. Henry de la.
The Lonely Lady of Grosvenor Square 1 v. — The Grey Knight 1 v. — Catherine's Child 1 v.

Paul, Mrs.: *vide* Author of "Still Waters."

"Paul Ferroll," Author of (Mrs. Caroline Clive), † 1873.

Paul Ferroll 1 v. — Year after Year 1 v. — Why Paul Ferroll killed his Wife 1 v.

Payn, James, † 1898.

Found Dead 1 v. — Gwendoline's Harvest 1 v. — Like Father, like Son 2 v. — Not Wooded, but Won 2 v. — Cecil's Trust 1 v. — A Woman's Vengeance 2 v. — Murphy's Master 1 v. — In the Heart of a Hill, and other Stories 1 v. — At Her Mercy 2 v. — The Best of Husbands 2 v. — Walter's Word 2 v. — Halves 2 v. — Fallen Fortunes 2 v. — What He cost Her 2 v. — By Proxy 2 v. — Less Black than we're Painted 2 v. — Under one Roof 2 v. — High Spirits 1 v. — High Spirits (*Second Series*) 1 v. — A Confidential Agent 2 v. — From Exile 2 v. — A Grape from a Thorn 2 v. — Some Private Views 1 v. — For Cash Only 2 v. — Kit: A Memory 2 v. — The Canon's Ward (with Portrait) 2 v. — Some Literary Recollections 1 v. — The Talk of the Town 1 v. — The Luck of the Darrells 2 v. — The Heir of the Ages 2 v. — Holiday Tasks 1 v. — Glow-Worm Tales (*First Series*) 1 v. — Glow-Worm Tales (*Second Series*) 1 v. — A Prince of the Blood 2 v. — The Mystery of Mirbridge 2 v. — The Burnt Million 2 v. — The Word and the Will 2 v. — Sunny Stories, and some Shady Ones 1 v. — A Modern Dick Whittington 2 v. — A Stumble on the Threshold 2 v. — A Trying Patient 1 v. — Gleams of Memory, and The Eavesdropper 1 v. — In Market Overt 1 v. — The Disappearance of George Driffell, and other Tales 1 v. — Another's Burden etc. 1 v. — The Backwater of Life, or Essays of a Literary Veteran 1 v.

Peard, Frances Mary.

One Year 2 v. — The Rose-Garden 1 v. — Unawares 1 v. — Thorpe Regis 1 v. — A Winter Story 1 v. — A Madrigal, and other Stories 1 v. — Cartouche 1 v. — Mother Molly 1 v. — Schloss and Town 2 v. — Contradictions 2 v. — Near Neigh-

hours 1 v. — Alicia Tennant 1 v. — Madame's Granddaughter 1 v. — Donna Teresa 1 v. — Number One and Number Two 1 v. — The Ring from Jaipur 1 v.

Pemberton, Max.

The Impregnable City 1 v. — A Woman of Kronstadt 1 v. — The Phantom Army 1 v. — The Garden of Swords 1 v. — The Footsteps of a Throne 1 v. — Pro Patria 1 v. — The Giant's Gate 2 v. — I crown thee King 1 v. — The House under the Sea 1 v. — The Gold Wolf 1 v. — Doctor Xavier 1 v. — Red Morn 1 v. — Beatrice of Venice 2 v. — Mid the Thick Arrows 2 v. — My Sword for Lafayette 1 v. — The Lady Evelyn 1 v. — The Diamond Ship 1 v. — The Lodestar 1 v. — Wheels of Anarchy 1 v. — Love the Harvester 1 v.

Percy, Bishop Thomas, † 1811.

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry 3 v.

Perrin, Alice.

Idolatry 1 v.

Philips, F. C.

As in a Looking Glass 1 v. — The Dean and his Daughter 1 v. — Lucy Smith 1 v. — A Lucky Young Woman 1 v. — Jack and Three Jills 1 v. — Little Mrs. Murray 1 v. — Young Mr. Ainslie's Courtship 1 v. — Social Vicissitudes 1 v. — Extenuating Circumstances, and A French Marriage 1 v. — More Social Vicissitudes 1 v. — Constance 2 v. — That Wicked Mad'moiselle, etc. 1 v. — A Doctor in Difficulties, etc. 1 v. — Black and White 1 v. — "One Never Knows" 2 v. — Of Course 1 v. — Miss Ormerod's Protégé 1 v. — My little Husband 1 v. — Mrs. Bouverie 1 v. — A Question of Colour, and other Stories 1 v. — A Devil in Nun's Veiling 1 v. — A Full Confession, and other Stories 1 v. — The Luckiest of Three 1 v. — Poor Little Bella 1 v. — Eliza Clarke, Governess, and other Stories 1 v. — Marriage, etc. 1 v. — School-girls of To-day, etc. 1 v. — If Only, etc. 1 v. — An Unfortunate Blend 1 v. — A Barrister's Courtship 1 v.

Philips, F. C. & Percy Fendall.

A Daughter's Sacrifice 1 v. — Margaret Byng 1 v. — Disciples of Plato 1 v.

Philips, F. C. & C. J. Wills.

The Fatal Phryne 1 v. — The Scudamores 1 v. — A Maiden Fair to See 1 v. — Sybil Ross's Marriage 1 v.

Phillpotts, Eden.

Lying Prophets 2 v. — The Human Boy 1 v. — Sons of the Morning 2 v. — The Good Red Earth 1 v. — The Striking Hours

1 v. — The Farm of the Dagger 1 v. —
The Golden Fetich 1 v. — The Whirlwind
2 v. — The Human Boy Again 1 v.

Phillpotts, E. & Arnold Bennett.
The Sinews of War 1 v. — The Statue 1 v.

Piddington, Miss: *vide* Author of
"The Last of the Cavaliers."

Poe, Edgar Allan (Am.), † 1849.
Poems and Essays, edited with a new
Memoir by John H. Ingram 1 v. — Tales,
edited by John H. Ingram 1 v.

Pope, Alexander, † 1744.
Select Poetical Works (with Portrait) 1 v.

Poynter, Miss E. Frances.
My Little Lady 2 v. — Ersilia 2 v. —
Among the Hills 1 v. — Madame de
Fresnel 1 v.

Præd, Mrs. Campbell.
Zéro 1 v. — Affinities 1 v. — The Head
Station 2 v.

Prentiss, Mrs. E. (Am.), † 1878.
Stepping Heavenward 1 v.

Prince Consort, the, † 1861.
His Principal Speeches and Addresses
(with Portrait) 1 v.

Pryce, Richard.
Miss Maxwell's Affections 1 v. — The
Quiet Mrs. Fleming 1 v. — Time and the
Woman 1 v.

Pym, Hor. N.: *v.* Caroline Fox.
Queen, H. M. the: *vide* Victoria
R. I.

Quiller-Couch, A. T. ("Q").
Noughts and Crosses 1 v. — I Saw Three
Ships 1 v. — Dead Man's Rock 1 v. — Ia
and other Tales 1 v. — The Ship of Stars
1 v. — The Adventures of Harry Revel 1 v.
— Fort Amity 1 v. — Shakespeare's Christ-
mas, and Other Stories 1 v. — The Mayor
of Troy 1 v. — Merry-Garden, and Other
Stories 1 v.

Rae, W. Fraser, † 1905.
Westward by Rail 1 v. — Miss Bayle's
Romance 2 v. — The Business of Travel 1 v.

Raimond, C. E. (Miss Robins).
The Open Question 2 v. — The Magnetic
North 2 v. — A Dark Lantern 2 v. — The
Convert 2 v.

"Rajah's Heir, the," Author of.
The Rajah's Heir 2 v.

Reade, Charles, † 1884.
"It is never too late to mend" 2 v. —

"Love me little, love me long" 1 v. —
The Cloister and the Hearth 2 v. — Hard
Cash 3 v. — Put Yourself in his Place 2 v. —
A Terrible Temptation 2 v. — Peg Wof-
fington 1 v. — Christie Johnstone 1 v. —
A Simpleton 2 v. — The Wandering Heir
1 v. — A Woman-Hater 2 v. — Readiana
1 v. — Singleheart and Doubleface 1 v.

"Recommended to Mercy,"
Author of (Mrs. Houstoun).
"Recommended to Mercy" 2 v. — Zoe's
"Brand" 2 v.

Reeves, Mrs.: *v.* Helen Mathers.
Rhys, Grace.
Mary Dominic 1 v. — The Wooing of
Sheila 1 v.

Rice, James: *v.* Walter Besant.
Richards, Alfred Bate, † 1876.
So very Human 3 v.

Richardson, S., † 1761.
Clarissa Harlowe 4 v.

Riddell, Mrs. (F. G. Trafford).
George Geith of Fen Court 2 v. — Max-
well Drewitt 2 v. — The Race for Wealth
2 v. — Far above Rubies 2 v. — The Earl's
Promise 2 v. — Mortomley's Estate 2 v.

Ridge, W. Pett.
Name of Garland 1 v.
"Rita."

Souls 1 v. — The Jesters 1 v. — The Mas-
queraders 2 v. — Queer Lady Judas 2 v. —
Prince Charming 1 v. — The Pointing
Finger 1 v. — A Man of no Importance 1 v.
— The Millionaire Girl, and Other Stories
1 v.

Ritchie, Mrs. Anne Thackeray:
vide Miss Thackeray.

Roberts, Miss: *vide* Author of
"Mademoiselle Mori."

Robertson, Rev. Frederick W.,
† 1853.
Sermons 4 v.

Robins, Miss: *vide* Raimond.

Robinson, F.: *vide* Author of
"No Church."

Roosevelt, Theodore (Am.).
Outdoor Pastimes of an American Hunter
(with Portrait) 1 v.

Ross, Charles H.
The Pretty Widow 1 v. — A London
Romance 2 v.

- Ross, Martin: *vide* Somerville.
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, † 1882.
Poems 1 v. — Ballads and Sonnets 1 v.
- “Roy Tellet.”
The Outcasts 1 v. — A Draught of
Lethe 1 v. — Pastor and Prelate 2 v.
- Ruffini, J., † 1881.
Lavinia 2 v. — Doctor Antonio 1 v. —
Lorenzo Benoni 1 v. — Vincenzo 2 v. —
A Quiet Nook in the Jura 1 v. — The
Paragreens on a Visit to Paris 1 v. —
Carolino, and other Stories 1 v.
- Ruskin, John, † 1902.
Sesame and Lilies 1 v. — The Stones of
Venice (with Illustrations) 2 v. — Unto this
Last and Munera Pulveris 1 v. — The Seven
Lamps of Architecture (with 14 Illustrations)
1 v. — Mornings in Florence 1 v.
- Russell, W. Clark.
A Sailor's Sweetheart 2 v. — The “Lady
Maud” 2 v. — A Sea Queen 2 v.
- Russell, George W. E.
Collections and Recollections. By One
who has kept a Diary 2 v. — A Londoner's
Log-Book 1 v.
- Sala, George Augustus, † 1895.
The Seven Sons of Mammon 2 v.
- Saunders, John.
Israel Mort, Overman 2 v. — The Ship-
owner's Daughter 2 v. — A Noble Wife 2 v.
- Saunders, Katherine (Mrs.
Cooper).
Joan Merryweather, and other Tales
1 v. — Gideon's Rock, and other Tales
1 v. — The High Mills 2 v. — Sebastian 1 v.
- Savage, Richard Henry (Am.),
† 1903.
My Official Wife 1 v. — The Little Lady
of Lagunitas (with Portrait) 2 v. — Prince
Schamyl's Wooing 1 v. — The Masked
Venus 2 v. — Delilah of Harlem 2 v. — The
Anarchist 2 v. — A Daughter of Judas
1 v. — In the Old Chateau 1 v. — Miss
Devereux of the Mariquita 2 v. — Checked
Through 2 v. — A Modern Corsair 2 v. —
In the Swim 2 v. — The White Lady of
Khaminavatka 2 v. — In the House of His
Friends 2 v. — The Mystery of a Shipyard 2 v.
— A Monte Cristo in Khaki 1 v.
- Schreiner, Olive.
Trooper Peter Halket of Mashona-
land 1 v.
- Scott, Sir Walter, † 1832.
Waverley (with Portrait) 1 v. — The
Antiquary 1 v. — Ivanhoe 1 v. — Kenil-
worth 1 v. — Quentin Durward 1 v. — Old
Mortality 1 v. — Guy Mannering 1 v. —
Rob Roy 1 v. — The Pirate 1 v. — The
Fortunes of Nigel 1 v. — The Black Dwarf;
A Legend of Montrose 1 v. — The Bride
of Lammermoor 1 v. — The Heart of Mid-
Lothian 2 v. — The Monastery 1 v. — The
Abbot 1 v. — Peveril of the Peak 2 v. —
Poetical Works 2 v. — Woodstock 1 v. —
The Fair Maid of Perth 1 v. — Anne of
Geierstein 1 v.
- Seeley, Prof. J. R., M.A., † 1895.
Life and Times of Stein (with a Portrait
of Stein) 4 v. — The Expansion of Eng-
land 1 v. — Goethe 1 v.
- Sewell, Elizabeth, † 1906.
Amy Herbert 2 v. — Ursula 2 v. — A
Glimpse of the World 2 v. — The Journal
of a Home Life 2 v. — After Life 2 v. —
The Experience of Life 2 v.
- Shakespeare, William, † 1616.
Plays and Poems (with Portrait) (*Second
Edition*) 7 v. — Doubtful Plays 1 v.
Shakespeare's Plays may also be had in
37 numbers, at \$ 0.30. each number.
- Sharp, William, † 1905: *v.* Miss
Howard, Fiona Macleod and
Swinburne.
- Shelley, Percy Bysshe, † 1822.
A Selection from his Poems 1 v.
- Sheppard, Nathan (Am.), † 1888.
Shut up in Paris 1 v.
- Sheridan, Richard Brinsley,
† 1816.
The Dramatic Works 1 v.
- Shorthouse, J. Henry.
John Inglesant 2 v. — Blanche, Lady
Falaize 1 v.
- Slatin Pasha, Rudolf C., C.B.
Fire and Sword in the Sudan (with
two Maps in Colours) 3 v.
- Smedley, F. E.: *vide* Author of
“Frank Fairleigh.”
- Smollett, Tobias, † 1771.
Roderick Random 1 v. — Humphry
Clinker 1 v. — Peregrine Pickle 2 v.
- “Society in London,” Author of.
Society in London. By a Foreign
Resident 1 v.

- Somerville, E. C., & Martin Ross.
Naboth's Vineyard 1 v. — All on the Irish Shore 1 v.
"Spanish Brothers, the," Author of
The Spanish Brothers 2 v.
Stanhope, Earl (Lord Mahon),
† 1875.
The History of England 7 v. — Reign of Queen Anne 2 v.
Stanton, Theodore (Am.).
A Manual of American Literature 1 v.
Steel, Flora Annie.
The Hosts of the Lord 2 v. — In the Guardianship of God 1 v.
Steevens, G. W., † 1900.
From Capetown to Ladysmith 1 v.
Sterne, Laurence, † 1768.
Tristram Shandy 1 v. — A Sentimental Journey (with Portrait) 1 v.
Stevenson, Robert Louis, † 1894.
Treasure Island 1 v. — Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde, and An Inland Voyage 1 v. — Kidnapped 1 v. — The Black Arrow 1 v. — The Master of Ballantrae 1 v. — The Merry Men, etc. 1 v. — Across the Plains, etc. 1 v. — Island Nights' Entertainments 1 v. — Catriona 1 v. — Weir of Hermiston 1 v. — St. Ives 2 v. — In the South Seas 2 v. — Tales and Fantasies 1 v.
"Still Waters," Author of (Mrs. Paul).
Still Waters 1 v. — Dorothy 1 v. — De Cressy 1 v. — Uncle Ralph 1 v. — Maiden Sisters 1 v. — Martha Brown 1 v. — Vanessa 1 v.
Stirling, M. C.: *vide* G. M. Craik.
Stockton, Frank R. (Am.).
The House of Martha 1 v.
"Story of a Penitent Soul, the," Author of.
The Story of a Penitent Soul 1 v.
"Story of Elizabeth, the," Author of: *vide* Miss Thackeray.
Stowe, Mrs. Harriet Beecher (Am.), † 1896.
Uncle Tom's Cabin (with Portrait) 2 v. — A Key to Uncle Tom's Cabin 2 v. — Dred 2 v. — The Minister's Wooing 1 v. — Old-town Folks 2 v.
"Sunbeam Stories," Author of:
vide Mrs. Mackarness.
Swift, Jonathan (Dean Swift),
† 1745.
Gulliver's Travels 1 v.
Swinburne, Algernon Charles,
† 1909.
Atalanta in Calydon: and Lyrical Poems (edited, with an Introduction, by William Sharp) 1 v. — Love's Cross-Currents 1 v. — Chastelard and Mary Stuart 1 v.
Symonds, John Addington,
† 1893.
Sketches in Italy 1 v. — New Italian Sketches 1 v.
Tallentyre, S. G.: *v.* H. S. Merri-man.
Tasma.
Uncle Piper of Piper's Hill 2 v.
Tautphoeus, Baroness, † 1893.
Cyrilla 2 v. — The Initials 2 v. — Quits 2 v. — At Odds 2 v.
Taylor, Col. Meadows, † 1876.
Tara; a Mahratta Tale 3 v.
Templeton: *vide* Author of
"Horace Templeton."
Tennyson, Alfred (Lord), † 1892.
Poetical Works 8 v. — Queen Mary 1 v. — Harold 1 v. — Becket; The Cup; The Falcon 1 v. — Locksley Hall, sixty Years after; The Promise of May; Tiresias and other Poems 1 v. — A Memoir. By His Son (with Portrait) 4 v.
Testament, the New: *vide* New.
Thackeray, William Make-peace, † 1863.
Vanity Fair 3 v. — Pendennis 3 v. — Miscellanies 8 v. — Henry Esmond 2 v. — The English Humourists of the Eighteenth Century 1 v. — The Newcomes 4 v. — The Virginians 4 v. — The Four Georges; Lovel the Widower 1 v. — The Adventures of Philip 2 v. — Denis Duval 1 v. — Roundabout Papers 2 v. — Catherine 1 v. — The Irish Sketch Book 2 v. — The Paris Sketch Book (with Portrait) 2 v.
Thackeray, Miss (Mrs. Ritchie).
The Story of Elizabeth 1 v. — The Village on the Cliff 1 v. — Old Kensington 2 v. — Bluebeard's Keys, and other Stories 1 v. — Five Old Friends 1 v. — Miss Angel 1 v. —

Out of the World, and other Tales 1 v. — Fulham Lawn, and other Tales 1 v. — From an Island. A Story and some Essays 1 v. — Da Capo, and other Tales 1 v. — Madame de Sévigné; From a Stage Box; Miss Williamson's Divagations 1 v. — A Book of Sibyls 1 v. — Mrs. Dymond 2 v. — Chapters from some Memoirs 1 v.

Thomas a Kempis: *v.* Kempis.

Thomas, A. (Mrs. Pender Cudlip).

Denis Donne 2 v. — On Guard 2 v. — Walter Goring 2 v. — Played Out 2 v. — Called to Account 2 v. — Only Herself 2 v. — A Narrow Escape 2 v.

Thomson, James, † 1748.

Poetical Works (with Portrait) 1 v.

"Thoth," Author of.

Thoth 1 v.

"Tim," Author of.

Tim 1 v.

Trafford, F. G.: *v.* Mrs. Riddell.

Trevelyan, Right Hon. Sir George Otto.

The Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay (with Portrait) 4 v. — Selections from the Writings of Lord Macaulay 2 v. — The American Revolution (with a Map) 2 v.

Trois-Etoiles, *vide* Grenville: Murray.

Trollope, Anthony, † 1882.

Doctor Thorne 2 v. — The Bertrams 2 v. — The Warden 1 v. — Barchester Towers 2 v. — Castle Richmond 2 v. — The West Indies 1 v. — Framley Parsonage 2 v. — North America 3 v. — Orley Farm 3 v. — Rachel Ray 2 v. — The Small House at Allington 3 v. — Can you forgive her? 3 v. — The Belton Estate 2 v. — Nina Balatka 1 v. — The Last Chronicle of Barset 3 v. — The Claverings 2 v. — Phineas Finn 3 v. — He knew he was right 3 v. — The Vicar of Bullhampton 2 v. — Sir Harry Hotspur of Humblethwaite 1 v. — Ralph the Heir 2 v. — The Golden Lion of Granpere 1 v. — Australia and New Zealand 3 v. — Lady Anna 2 v. — Harry Heathcote of Gangoi 1 v. — The Way we live now 4 v. — The Prime Minister 4 v. — The American Senator 3 v. — South Africa 2 v. — Is He Popenjoy? 3 v. — An Eye for an Eye 1 v. — John Caldgate 3 v. — Cousin Henry 1 v. — The Duke's Children 3 v. — Dr. Wortle's School 1 v. — Ayala's Angel 3 v. — The Fixed Period 1 v. — Marion Fay

2 v. — Kept in the Dark 1 v. — Frau Frohmann, and other Stories 1 v. — Alice Dugdale, and other Stories 1 v. — La Mère Bauche, and other Stories 1 v. — The Mistletoe Bough, and other Stories 1 v. — An Autobiography 1 v. — An Old Man's Love 1 v.

Trollope, T. Adolphus, † 1892.

The Garstangs of Garstang Grange 2 v. — A Siren 2 v.

Trowbridge, W. R. H.

The Letters of Her Mother to Elizabeth 1 v. — A Girl of the Brantitude 1 v. — That Little Marquis of Mandenburg 1 v. — A Dazzling Reprobate 1 v.

Twain, Mark (Samuel L. Clemens) (Am.).

The Adventures of Tom Sawyer 1 v. — The Innocents Abroad; or, The New Pilgrims' Progress 2 v. — A Tramp Abroad 2 v. — "Roughing it" 1 v. — The Innocents at Home 1 v. — The Prince and the Pauper 2 v. — The Stolen White Elephant, etc. 1 v. — Life on the Mississippi 2 v. — Sketches (with Portrait) 1 v. — Huckleberry Finn 2 v. — Selections from American Humour 1 v. — A Yankee at the Court of King Arthur 2 v. — The American Claimant 1 v. — The £ 1000000 Bank-Note and other new Stories 1 v. — Tom Sawyer Abroad 1 v. — Pudd'nhead Wilson 1 v. — Personal Recollections of Joan of Arc 2 v. — Tom Sawyer, Detective, and other Tales 1 v. — More Tramps Abroad 2 v. — The Man that corrupted Hadleyburg, etc. 2 v. — A Double-Barrelled Detective Story, etc. 1 v. — The \$ 30,000 Bequest, and Other Stories 1 v. — Christian Science 1 v.

"Two Cosmos, the," Author of. The Two Cosmos 1 v.

Vachell, Horace Annesley.

Brothers 2 v. — The Face of Clay 1 v. — Her Son 1 v. — The Hill 1 v. — The Waters of Jordan 1 v. — An Impending Sword 1 v.

"Venus and Cupid," Author of. Venus and Cupid 1 v.

"Vera," Author of.

Vera 1 v. — The Hôtel du Petit St. Jean 1 v. — Blue Roses 2 v. — Within Sound of the Sea 2 v. — The Maritime Alps and their Seaboard 2 v. — Ninette 1 v.

Victoria R. I.

Leaves from the Journal of our Life in the Highlands from 1848 to 1861 1 v. — More Leaves, etc. from 1862 to 1882 1 v.

"Virginia," Author of.
Virginia 1 v.

Vizetelly, Ernest Alfred.
With Zola in England 1 v.

Walford, L. B.
Mr. Smith 2 v. — Pauline 2 v. — Cousins
2 v. — Troublesome Daughters 2 v. —
Leddy Marget 1 v.

Wallace, D. Mackenzie.
Russia 3 v.

Wallace, Lew. (Am.), † 1905.
Ben-Hur 2 v.

Warburton, Eliot, † 1852.
The Crescent and the Cross 2 v. —
Darien 2 v.

Ward, Mrs. Humphry.
Robert Elsmere 3 v. — David Grieve
3 v. — Miss Bretherton 1 v. — Marcella 3 v.
Bessie Costrell 1 v. — Sir George Tressady
2 v. — Helbeck of Bannisdale 2 v. —
Eleanor 2 v. — Lady Rose's Daughter 2 v.
— The Marriage of William Ashe 2 v. —
Fenwick's Career 2 v. — Diana Mallory 2 v.
— Daphne; or, "Marriage à la Mode" 1 v.

Warner, Susan *vide*: Wetherell.

Warren, Samuel, † 1877.
Diary of a late Physician 2 v. — Ten
Thousand a-Year 3 v. — Now and Then
1 v. — The Lily and the Bee 1 v.

"Waterdale Neighbours, the,"
Author of: *v.* Justin McCarthy.

Watts-Dunton, Theodore.
Aylwin 2 v.

Wells, H. G.
The Stolen Bacillus, etc. 1 v. — The War
of the Worlds 1 v. — The Invisible Man 1 v.
— The Time Machine, and The Island of
Doctor Moreau 1 v. — When the Sleeper
Wakes 1 v. — Tales of Space and Time 1 v.
— The Plattner Story, and Others 1 v. —
Love and Mr. Lewisham 1 v. — The Wheels
of Chance 1 v. — Anticipations 1 v. — The
First Men in the Moon 1 v. — The Sea Lady
1 v. — Mankind in the Making 2 v. — Twelve
Stories and a Dream 1 v. — The Food of
the Gods 1 v. — A Modern Utopia 1 v. —
Kipps 2 v. — In the Days of the Comet 1 v. —
The Future in America 1 v. — New Worlds
for Old 1 v. — The War in the Air 1 v. —
Tono-Bungay 2 v. — First and Last Things
1 v.

Westbury, Hugh.
Acte 2 v.

Wetherell, Elizabeth (Susan
Warner) (Am.), † 1885.

The wide, wide World 1 v. — Queechy
2 v. — The Hills of the Shatemuc 2 v. —
Say and Seal 2 v. — The Old Helmet 2 v.

Weyman, Stanley J.

The House of the Wolf 1 v. — The Story
of Francis Cludde 2 v. — A Gentleman of
France 2 v. — The Man in Black 1 v. —
Under the Red Robe 1 v. — My Lady
Rotha 2 v. — From the Memoirs of a Minister
of France 1 v. — The Red Cockade 2 v.
— Shrewsbury 2 v. — The Castle Inn 2 v.
— Sophia 2 v. — Count Hannibal 2 v. — In
Kings' Byways 1 v. — The Long Night 2 v.
— The Abbess of Vlaze 2 v. — Starvecrow
Farm 2 v. — Chippinge 2 v. — Laid up in
Lavender 1 v.

Wharton, Edith (Am.).

The House of Mirth 2 v. — The Fruit of
the Tree 2 v.

"Whim, a, and its Conse-
quences," Author of.

A Whim, and its Consequences 1 v.

Whitby, Beatrice.

The Awakening of Mary Fenwick 2 v. —
In the Suntime of her Youth 2 v.

White, Percy.

Mr. Bailey-Martin 1 v. — The West End 2 v.
— The New Christians 1 v. — Park Lane 2 v.
— The Countess and The King's Diary 1 v.
— The Triumph of Mrs. St. George 2 v. —
A Millionaire's Daughter 1 v. — A Pas-
sionate Pilgrim 1 v. — The System 2 v. —
The Patient Man 1 v. — Mr. John Strood
1 v. — The Eight Guests 2 v. — Mr. Strudge
1 v. — Love and the Poor Suitor 1 v.

White, Walter.

Holidays in Tyrol 1 v.

Whiteing, Richard.

The Island; or, An Adventure of a Per-
son of Quality 1 v. — No. 5 John Street 1 v.
— The Life of Paris 1 v. — The Yellow Van 1 v.
— Ring in the New 1 v. — All Moonshine
1 v. — Little People 1 v.

Whitman, Sidney.

Imperial Germany 1 v. — The Realm
of the Habsburgs 1 v. — Teuton Studies
1 v. — Reminiscences of the King of
Roumania, edited by Sidney Whitman 1 v.
— Conversations with Prince Bismarck,
edited by Sidney Whitman 1 v. — Life of
the Emperor Frederick 2 v.

"Who Breaks—Pays," Author
of: *vide* Mrs. Jenkin.

- Whyte Melville, George J.:
vide Melville.
- Wiggin, Kate Douglas (Am.).
Timothy's Quest 1 v. — A Cathedral Courtship, and Penelope's English Experiences 1 v. — Penelope's Irish Experiences 1 v. — Rebecca of Sunnysbrook Farm 1 v. — The Affair at the Inn 1 v. (By K. D. Wiggin, M. & J. Findlater, and Allan McAulay.) — Rose o' the River 1 v. — New Chronicles of Rebecca 1 v.
- Wilde, Oscar.
The Picture of Dorian Gray 1 v. — De Profundis and The Ballad of Reading Gaol 1 v. — A House of Pomegranates 1 v. — Lord Arthur Savile's Crime, and Other Prose Pieces 1 v. — Lady Windermere's Fan 1 v. — An Ideal Husband 1 v.
- Wilkins, Mary E. (Am.).
Pembroke 1 v. — Madelon 1 v. — Jerome 2 v. — Silence, and other Stories 1 v. — The Love of Parson Lord, etc. 1 v.
- Williamson, C. N. & A. M.
The Lightning Conductor 1 v.
- Wills, C. J., *vide* F. C. Philips.
- Winter, Mrs. J. S.
Regimental Legends 1 v.
- Wood, Charles: *vide* Author of "Buried Alone."
- Wood, H. F.
The Passenger from Scotland Yard 1 v.
- Wood, Mrs. Henry (Johnny Ludlow), † 1887.
East Lynne 3 v. — The Channings 2 v. — Mrs. Halliburton's Troubles 2 v. — Verner's Pride 3 v. — The Shadow of Ashlydyat 3 v. — Trevlyn Hold 2 v. — Lord Oakburn's Daughters 2 v. — Oswald Cray 2 v. — Mildred Arkell 2 v. — St. Martin's Eve 2 v. — Elster's Folly 2 v. — Lady Adelaide's Oath 2 v. — Orville College 1 v. — A Life's Secret 1 v. — The Red Court Farm 2 v. — Anne Hereford 2 v. — Roland Yorke 2 v. — George Canterbury's Will 2 v. — Bessy Rane 2 v. — Dene Hollow 2 v. — The Foggy Night at Offord; Martyn Ware's Temptation; The Night-Walk over the Mill Stream 1 v. — Within the Maze 2 v. — The Master of Greylands 2 v. — Johnny Ludlow 2 v. — Told in the Twilight 2 v. — Adam Grainger 1 v. — Edina 2 v. — Pomeroy Abbey 2 v. — Court Netherleigh 2 v. — (The following by Johnny Ludlow): Lost in the Post, and Other Tales 1 v. — A Tale of Sin, and Other Tales 1 v. — Anne, and Other Tales 1 v. —
- The Mystery of Jessy Page, and Other Tales 1 v. — Helen Whitney's Wedding, and Other Tales 1 v. — The Story of Dorothy Grape, and Other Tales 1 v.
- Woodroffe, Daniel.
Tangled Trinities 1 v. — The Beauty-Shop 1 v.
- Woods, Margaret L.
A Village Tragedy 1 v. — The Vagabonds 1 v. — Sons of the Sword 2 v. — The Invader 1 v.
- Wordsworth, William, † 1850.
Select Poetical Works 2 v.
- Wraxall, Lascelles, † 1865.
Wild Oats 1 v.
- Yates, Edmund, † 1894.
Land at Last 2 v. — Broken to Harness 2 v. — The Forlorn Hope 2 v. — Black Sheep 2 v. — The Rock Ahead 2 v. — Wrecked in Port 2 v. — Dr. Wainwright's Patient 2 v. — Nobody's Fortune 2 v. — Castaway 2 v. — A Waiting Race 2 v. — The yellow Flag 2 v. — The Impending Sword 2 v. — Two, by Tricks 1 v. — A Silent Witness 2 v. — Recollections and Experiences 2 v.
- Yeats: *vide* Levett-Yeats.
- Yonge, Charlotte M., † 1901.
The Heir of Redclyffe 2 v. — Heartsease 2 v. — The Daisy Chain 2 v. — Dynevour Terrace 2 v. — Hopes and Fears 2 v. — The Young Step-Mother 2 v. — The Trial 2 v. — The Clever Woman of the Family 2 v. — The Dove in the Eagle's Nest 2 v. — The Danvers Papers; The Prince and the Page 1 v. — The Chaplet of Pearls 2 v. — The two Guardians 1 v. — The Caged Lion 2 v. — The Pillars of the House 5 v. — Lady Hester 1 v. — My Young Alcides 2 v. — The Three Brides 2 v. — Woman-kind 2 v. — Magnum Bonum 2 v. — Love and Life 1 v. — Unknown to History 2 v. — Stray Pearls (with Portrait) 2 v. — The Armourer's Prentices 2 v. — The Two Sides of the Shield 2 v. — Nuttie's Father 2 v. — Beechcroft at Rockstone 2 v. — A Reputed Changeling 2 v. — Two Penniless Princesses 1 v. — That Stick 1 v. — Grisly Grisell 1 v. — The Long Vacation 2 v. — Modern Broods 1 v.
- "Young Mistle," Author of:
vide Henry Seton Merriman.
- Zangwill, I.
Dreamers of the Ghetto 2 v. — Ghetto Comedies 2 v. — Ghetto Tragedies 2 v. — "Z. Z." — The World and a Man 2 v.

Series for the Young.

30 Volumes. Published with Continental Copyright on the same conditions as the Collection of English and American Authors. *Vide p. 1.*

— Price 1 M. 60 Pf. or 2 Fr. per Volume. —

Barker, Lady (Lady Broome).
Stories About:— 1 v.
Charlesworth, Maria Louisa,
† 1880.
Ministering Children 1 v.
Craik, Mrs. (Miss Mulock), † 1887.
Our Year 1 v. — Three Tales for Boys
1 v. — Three Tales for Girls 1 v.
Craik, Georgiana M. (Mrs. May).
Cousin Trix, and her Welcome Tales 1 v.
Edgeworth, Maria, † 1849.
Moral Tales 1 v. — Popular Tales 2 v.
Kavanagh, Bridget & Julia,
† 1877.
The Pearl Fountain, and other Fairy-
Tales 1 v.
Lamb, Charles & Mary, † 1834
and 1847.
Tales from Shakspeare 1 v.
Marryat, Captain, † 1848.
Masterman Ready 1 v.

Marshall, Mrs. Emma, † 1899.
Rex and Regina 1 v.
Montgomery, Florence.
The Town-Crier; to which is added:
The Children with the Indian-Rubber
Ball 1 v.
"Ruth and her Friends," Author
of.
Ruth and her Friends. A Story for Girls 1 v.
Wood, Mrs. Henry, † 1887.
William Allair 1 v.
Yonge, Charlotte M., † 1901.
Kenneth; or, the Rear-Guard of the
Grand Army 1 v. — The Little Duke.
Ben Sylvester's Word 1 v. — The
Stokesley Secret 1 v. — Countess Kate 1 v.
— A Book of Golden Deeds 2 v. — Friars-
wood Post-Office 1 v. — Henrietta's Wish
1 v. — Kings of England 1 v. — The
Lances of Lynwood; the Pigeon Pie 1 v.
— P's and Q's 1 v. — Aunt Charlotte's Stories
of English History 1 v. — Bye-Words 1 v. —
Lads and Lasses of Langley, etc. 1 v.

Collection of German Authors.

51 Volumes. Translations from the German, published with universal copyright. These volumes may be imported into any country.

— Price 1 M. 60 Pf. or 2 Fr. per Volume. —

Auerbach, Berthold, † 1882.
On the Heights, (*Second Edition*) 3 v. —
Brigitta 1 v. — Spinoza 2 v.
Ebers, Georg, † 1898.
An Egyptian Princess 2 v. — Uarda
2 v. — Homo Sum 2 v. — The Sisters [Die
Schwestern] 2 v. — Joshua 2 v. — Per
Aspera 2 v.
Fouqué, De la Motte, † 1843.
Undine, Sintram, etc. 1 v.
Freiligrath, Ferdinand, † 1876.
Poems (*Second Edition*) 1 v.
Görlach, Wilhelm.
Prince Bismarck (with Portrait) 1 v.

Goethe, W. v., † 1832.
Faust 1 v. — Wilhelm Meister's Ap-
prenticeship 2 v.
Gutzkow, Karl, † 1878.
Through Night to Light 1 v.
Hackländer, F. W., † 1877.
Behind the Counter [Handel und
Wandel] 1 v.
Hauff, Wilhelm, † 1827.
Three Tales 1 v.
Heyse, Paul.
L'Arrabiata, etc. 1 v. — The Dead Lake,
etc. 1 v. — Barbarossa, etc. 1 v.
Hillern, Wilhelmine von.
The Vulture Maiden [die Geier-Wally]
1 v. — The Hour will come 2 v.

Kohn, Salomon.

Gabriel 1 v.

Lessing, G. E., † 1781.

Nathan the Wise and Emilia Galotti 1 v.

Lewald, Fanny, † 1889.

Stella 2 v.

Marlitt, E., † 1887.

The Princess of the Moor [das Haideprinzesschen] 2 v.

Nathusius, Maria, † 1857.

Joachim v. Kamern, and Diary of a Poor Young Lady 1 v.

Reuter, Fritz, † 1874.

In the Year '13 1 v. — An old Story of my Farming Days [Ut mine Stromtid] 3 v.

Richter, J. P. Friedrich (Jean Paul), † 1825.

Flower, Fruit and Thorn Pieces 2 v.

Scheffel, Victor von, † 1886.

Ekkehard 2 v.

Taylor, George.

Klytia 2 v.

Zschokke, Heinrich, † 1848.

The Princess of Brunswick-Wolfenbüttel, etc. 1 v.

Students' Series for School, College, and Home.

Ausgaben

mit deutschen Anmerkungen und Special-Wörterbüchern.

Br. = Broschiert. Kart. = Kartoniert.

Bulwer, Edward, Lord Lytton,

† 1873.

The Lady of Lyons. Von Dr. *Fritz Bischoff*. Br. *ℳ* 0,50. Kart. *ℳ* 0,60.Burnett, Frances Hodgson
(Am.).Little Lord Fauntleroy. Von Dr. *Ernst Groth*. Br. *ℳ* 1,50. Kart. *ℳ* 1,60. — Anmerkungen und Wörterbuch. Br. *ℳ* 0,40.Sara Crewe. Von *Bertha Connell*. Br. *ℳ* 0,50. Kart. *ℳ* 0,60. — Anmerkungen und Wörterbuch. Br. *ℳ* 0,40.

Carlyle, Thomas, † 1881.

The Reign of Terror (French Revolution). Von Dr. *Ludwig Herrig*. Br. *ℳ* 1,00. Kart. *ℳ* 1,10.Craik, Mrs. (Miss Mulock),
† 1887.A Hero. A Tale for Boys. Von Dr. *Otto Dost*. Br. *ℳ* 0,80. Kart. *ℳ* 0,90. — Wörterbuch. Br. *ℳ* 0,40.

Dickens, Charles, † 1870.

Sketches. First Series. Von Dr. *A. Hoppe*. Br. *ℳ* 1,20. Kart. *ℳ* 1,30.Sketches. Second Series. Von Dr. *A. Hoppe*. Br. *ℳ* 1,40. Kart. *ℳ* 1,50. — Wörterbuch (First and Second Series). Br. *ℳ* 1,00.A Christmas Carol in Prose. Being a Ghost Story of Christmas. Von Dr. *G. Tanger*. Br. *ℳ* 1,00. Kart. *ℳ* 1,10.Eliot, George (Miss Evans—
Mrs. Cross), † 1880.The Mill on the Floss. Von Dr. *H. Conrad*. Br. *ℳ* 1,70. Kart. *ℳ* 1,80.

Ewing, Juliana Horatia, † 1885.

Jackanapes. Von *E. Roos*. Br. *ℳ* 0,50. Kart. *ℳ* 0,60. — Wörterbuch. Br. *ℳ* 0,20.The Brownies; and The Land of Lost Toys. Von Dr. *A. Müller*. Br. *ℳ* 0,60. Kart. *ℳ* 0,70. — Wörterbuch Br. *ℳ* 0,30.Timothy's Shoes; An Idyll of the Wood; Benjy in Beastland. Von *E. Roos*. Br. *ℳ* 0,70. Kart. *ℳ* 0,80. — Wörterbuch. Br. *ℳ* 0,30.Franklin, Benjamin (Am.),
† 1790.His Autobiography. Von Dr. *Karl Feyerabend*. I. Teil. Die Jugendjahre (1706—1730). Br. *ℳ* 1,00. Kart. *ℳ* 1,10.II. Teil. Die Mannesjahre (1731 bis 1757). Mit einer Beigabe: The Way to Wealth. Von Dr. *Karl Feyerabend*. Br. *ℳ* 1,20. Kart. *ℳ* 1,30.

Freeman, Edward A. † 1892.

Three Historical Essays. Von Dr. *C. Balzer*. Br. *ℳ* 0,70. Kart. *ℳ* 0,80.

Harte, Bret (Am.), † 1902.

Tales of the Argonauts. Von Dr. *G. Tanger*. Br. *ℳ* 1,40. Kart. *ℳ* 1,50.

- Hawthorne, Nathaniel (Am.),
† 1864.
Wonder Book for Boys and Girls. Von
E. Roos. Br. *№* 0,70. Kart. *№* 0,80. —
Anmerkungen und Wörterbuch. Br. *№* 0,40.
- Hughes, Thomas, † 1898.
Tom Brown's School Days. Von Dr. I.
Schmidt. 2 Parts. Br. *№* 3,00. Kart.
№ 3,20. Part I. apart. Br. *№* 1,70.
Kart. *№* 1,80. Part II. apart. Br. *№* 1,30.
Kart. *№* 1,40.
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth
(Am.), † 1882.
Tales of a Wayside Inn. Von Dr. H.
Varnhagen. 2 Bände. Br. *№* 2,00.
Kart. *№* 2,20. 1. Band apart. Br. *№* 1,00.
Kart. *№* 1,10. 2. Band apart. Br. *№* 1,00.
Kart. *№* 1,10.
- Macaulay, Lord, Thomas
Babington, † 1859.
England before the Restoration. (History
of England. Chapter I.) Von Dr. W.
Ihne. Br. *№* 0,70. Kart. *№* 0,80.
England under Charles the Second.
(History of England. Chapter II.) Von
Dr. W. Ihne. Br. *№* 1,00. Kart. *№* 1,10.
The Rebellions of Argyle and Monmouth.
(History of England. Chapter V.)
Von Dr. Immanuel Schmidt. Br. *№* 1,00.
Kart. *№* 1,10.
Lord Clive. (Histor. Essay.) Von Prof.
Dr. R. Thum. Br. *№* 1,40. Kart. *№* 1,50.
Ranke's History of the Popes. (Historical
Essay.) Von Prof. Dr. R. Thum.
Br. *№* 0,60. Kart. *№* 0,70.
Warren Hastings. (Historical Essay.)
Von Prof. Dr. R. Thum. Br. *№* 1,50.
Kart. *№* 1,60.
- McCarthy, Justin.
The Indian Mutiny. (Chap. 32—35 of "A
History of our own Times.") Von Dr. A.
Hamann. Br. *№* 0,60. Kart. *№* 0,70.
— Wörterbuch. Br. *№* 0,20.
- Montgomery, Florence.
Misunderstood. Von Dr. R. Palm. Br.
№ 1,60. Kart. *№* 1,70. — Wörterbuch.
Br. *№* 0,40.
- Scott, Sir Walter, † 1832.
The Talisman. Von Dr. R. Dressel.
Br. *№* 1,60. Kart. *№* 1,70.
Tales of a Grandfather. First Series.
Von Dr. H. Löschhorn. Br. *№* 1,50.
Kart. *№* 1,60. — Wörterbuch. Br. *№* 0,50.
Tales of a Grandfather. Second Series.
Von Dr. H. Löschhorn. Br. *№* 1,70.
Kart. *№* 1,80.
- Shakespeare, William, † 1616.
Twelfth Night; or, What you will. Von
Dr. H. Conrad. Br. *№* 1,40. Kart. *№* 1,50.
Julius, Caesar. Von Dr. Immanuel
Schmidt. Br. *№* 1,00. Kart. *№* 1,10.
Macbeth. Von Dr. Immanuel Schmidt.
Br. *№* 1,00. Kart. *№* 1,10.
- Stanhope, Earl (Lord Mahon),
† 1875.
Prince Charles Stuart. (History of England
from the Peace of Utrecht to the
Peace of Versailles. 1713—1783.) Von
Dr. Martin Krummacher. Br. *№* 1,20.
Kart. *№* 1,30.
The Seven Years' War. Von Dr. M.
Krummacher. Br. *№* 1,20. Kart. *№* 1,30.
- Tennyson, Alfred Lord, † 1892.
Enoch Arden and other Poems. Von
Dr. A. Hamann. Br. *№* 0,70. Kart.
№ 0,80. — Wörterbuch. Br. *№* 0,20.
- Thackeray, W. M. † 1863.
Samuel Titmarsh and The great Hog-
garty Diamond. Von George Boyle.
Br. *№* 1,20. Kart. *№* 1,30.
- Yonge, Charlotte M., † 1901.
The Little Duke, or, Richard the Fear-
less. Von E. Roos. Br. *№* 0,90. Kart.
№ 1,00. — Wörterbuch. Br. *№* 0,20.

Manuals of Conversation (same size as Tauchnitz Edition).

Each Volume, bound *№* 2,25.

Für Deutsche.

- Englische Conversationssprache von
A. Schlessing. 4. Stereotypaufl.
Französische Conversationssprache
von L. Rollin. 2. Stereotypaufl.
Russische Conversationssprache
von Dr. Z. Koiransky.

For English students.

- German Language of Conversation
by A. Schlessing.
À l'usage des étudiants français.
Conversation Allemande par MM.
L. Rollin et Wolfgang Weber.

Tauchnitz Dictionaries.

For sale and for use in all countries.

Crown 8vo.

- English-German and German-English. (JAMES.) *Forty-first Edition, entirely rewritten and greatly enlarged.* Sewed *ℳ* 4,50. Bound in cloth *ℳ* 5,00. Bound in half-morocco *ℳ* 5,50.
- English-French and French-English. (JAMES & MOLÉ.) *Seventeenth, entirely new and modern Edition.* Sewed *ℳ* 5,00. Bound *ℳ* 6,00.
- English-Italian and Italian-English. (JAMES & GRASSI.) *Thirteenth Edition.* Sewed *ℳ* 5,00. Bound in half-morocco *ℳ* 6,25.
- Tolhausen, Technological Dictionary in three Languages. Complete in three parts. Each part with a new large Supplement including all modern terms and expressions in Electricity, Telegraphy and Telephony. Sewed *ℳ* 29,00. Bound in cloth *ℳ* 32,00. Bound in half-morocco *ℳ* 33,50.
- Vol. I. Français-Allemand-Anglais. *5ième Edition.* Avec un grand Supplément de 1901. Broché *ℳ* 10,00. Relié en toile *ℳ* 11,00. Relié en demi-marouquin *ℳ* 11,50. Supplément séparément *ℳ* 2,00.
- Vol. II. English-German-French. *5th Edition.* With a large Supplement published in 1902. Sewed *ℳ* 10,00. Bound in cloth *ℳ* 11,00. Bound in half-morocco *ℳ* 11,50. Supplement separately *ℳ* 2,00.
- Vol. III. Deutsch-Englisch-Französisch. *5. Auflage.* Mit einem Nachtrage von 1902. Brosch. *ℳ* 9,00. Geb. in Leinen *ℳ* 10,00. Geb. in Halbfrz. *ℳ* 10,50. Nachtrag einzeln *ℳ* 1,00.

Pocket Dictionaries (same size as Tauchnitz Edition).

Bound *ℳ* 2,25. Sewed *ℳ* 1,50.

These Dictionaries are constantly revised and kept carefully up to date.

- English-German and German-English. *Thirtieth Edition.*
- English-French and French-English. *Thirty-first Edition.*
- English-Italian and Italian-English. *Twenty-second Edition.*
- English-Spanish and Spanish-English. *Twenty-ninth Edition.*
- Latin-English and English-Latin. *Fifteenth Edition.*
- Französisch-Deutsch und Deutsch-Französisch. *Zwölfte Auflage.*
- Italienisch-Deutsch und Deutsch-Italienisch. *Achte Auflage.*
- Espagnol-Français et Français-Espagnol. *Cinquième Édition.*

Russisch-Deutsch und Deutsch-Russisch. (KOIRANSKY.)

5. Auflage. Br. *ℳ* 3,00. Geb. *ℳ* 4,00. Geb. in Halbmarokko *ℳ* 5,50.

Imperial 4°.

Italienisch-Deutsch und Deutsch-Italienisch. (RIGUTINI & BULLE.)
2 Bände. 1. Band. *4. Auflage.* 2. Band. *3. Auflage.* Brosch. *ℳ* 18,00.
Geb. *ℳ* 20,00. Halbmarokko *ℳ* 23,00.

Spanisch-Deutsch und Deutsch-Spanisch. (TOLHAUSEN.) 2 Bände.
5. Auflage. Brosch. *ℳ* 15,00. Geb. *ℳ* 17,50. Halbmarokko *ℳ* 20,50.

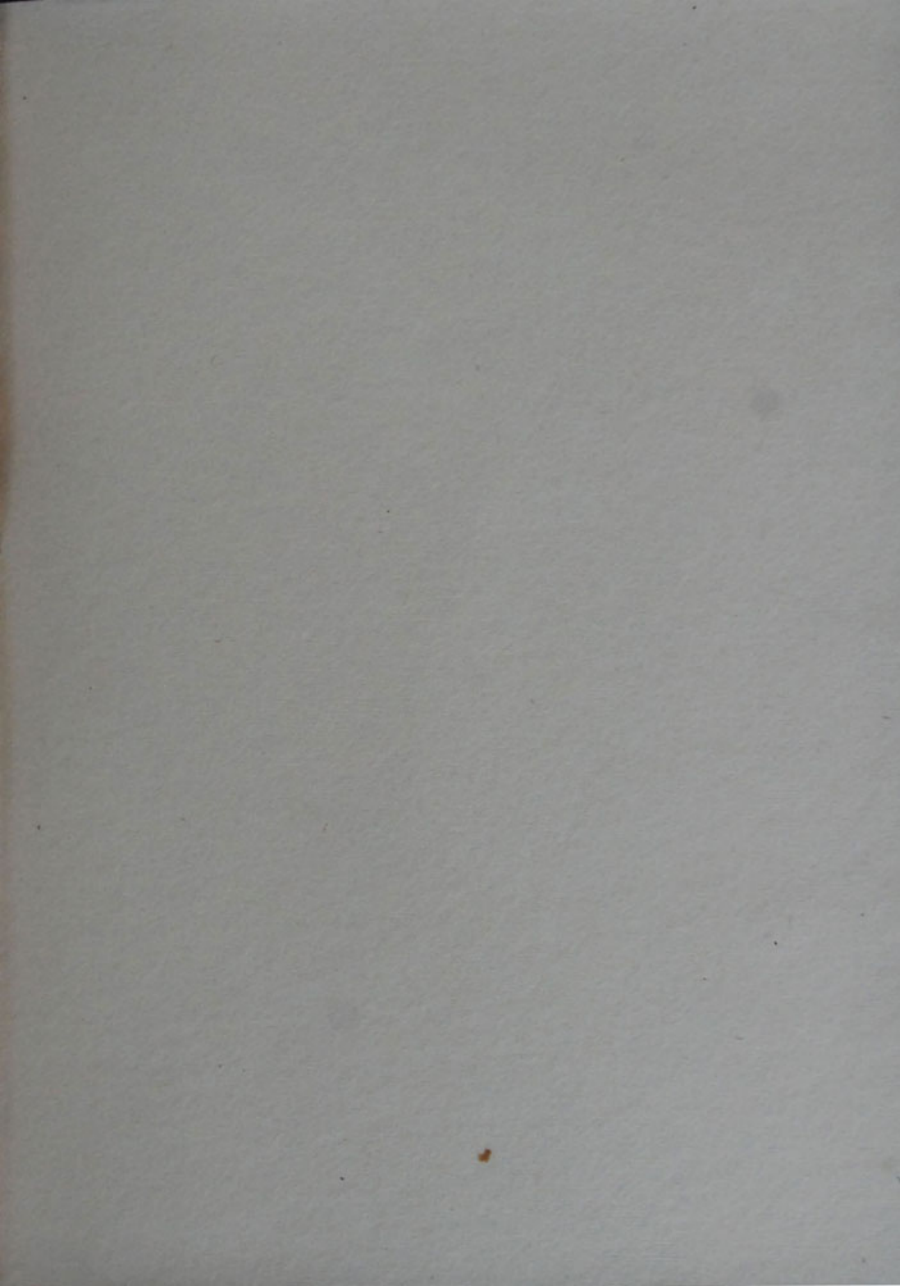
Imperial 8°.

Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon. (FÜRST.) Translated from the German.
Fifth Edition. *ℳ* 19,00.

Handwörterbuch der Deutschen Sprache. (WEBER.) *25., völlig neu bearbeitete und den Regeln der neuesten Rechtschreibung angepasste Auflage.* Br. *ℳ* 6,00. Halbleinw. *ℳ* 7,00. Halbfranz *ℳ* 7,50.

Handbuch der Fremdwörter. (WEBER.) *17. Auflage.* Br. *ℳ* 3,00.

BERNHARD TAUCHNITZ, LEIPZIG.



July 1908.

Tauchnitz Edition.

Latest Volumes:

- 4015/16. The Convert. By Elizabeth Robins.
4017. The House of Lynch. By Leonard Merrick.
4018. The Stooping Lady. By Maurice Hewlett.
4019/20. Ancestors. By Gertrude Atherton.
4021. Mr. Strudge. By Percy White.
4022/23. The Fruit of the Tree. By Edith Wharton.
4024. The Lakes of Northern Italy. By Richard Bagot.
4025/26. Sheaves. By E. F. Benson.
4027. Chastelard and Mary Stuart. By Algernon Charles Swinburne.
4028. Flower o' the Orange, and Other Stories. By Agnes and Egerton Castle.
4029/30. The Company's Servant. By B. M. Croker.
4031. Wheels of Anarchy. By Max Pemberton.
4032/33. The Primadonna. By F. Marion Crawford.
4034. The Man who was Thursday. By G. K. Chesterton.
4035/36. The Shuttle. By Frances Hodgson Burnett.
4037. Emotional Moments. By Sarah Grand.
4038/39. White Rose of Weary Leaf. By Violet Hunt.
4040. The Human Boy Again. By Eden Phillpotts.
4041/42. The Weavers. By Gilbert Parker.
4043. The Millionaire Girl, and Other Stories. By "Rita."
4044/45. The Heart of a Child. By Frank Danby.
4046. The Grey Knight. By Mrs. Henry de la Pasture.
4047. During Her Majesty's Pleasure. By M. E. Braddon.
4048. New Worlds for Old. By H. G. Wells.
4049. The Picture of Dorian Gray. By Oscar Wilde.
-

The Tauchnitz Edition is to be had of all Booksellers and Railway Libraries on the Continent, price $\text{N} 1,60.$ or 2 francs per volume. A complete Catalogue of the Tauchnitz Edition is attached to this work.